

[2/12, 12:13] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

.

Insert 1

.

My garden has to look exquisite, this has to be the most beautiful house in this whole neighbourhood, I need to find a hardworking gardener who will take care of my garden, I love flowers, and I'm obsessed with flowers even my husband knows. My friends will be so jealous. One thing my friends and I have in common is having rich husbands. All of us have hardworking and powerful husbands; it's useless finding a job when I'm married to a billionaire. But anyways, out of all my friends my house is the most expensive and I will make sure that its remains the most beautiful.

.

My name is Adelaide Nxumalo I'm 45 years old, I'm tall, slim and dark skin. Most people call me the rich

wife. I'm close friends with Noma Gigaba and other high class people. I have two daughters. My 1st born is 23 years old, her name is Lethokuhle, she's doing her 4th year at the University of Pretoria, she is a resemblance of me, also tall and dark skin and my 2nd born daughter is Londisa, she is well known for her beauty, she is tall and light skinned like her father, she looks exactly the same as Linda Mtolo who played the role of Zama Ngwenya in Isibaya, almost all the guys in Pietermaritzburg are madly in love with her, she's 21 years of age and doing her 2nd year in Bcom accounting at the University of Johannesburg. I'm a proud mother my children are well mannered and they both very intelligent. I give them everything they want, they very spoiled and I make sure they remain the top when it comes to fashion and living large. They both have cars; my husband and I just recently bought a Mercedes A200 for Londisa for passing all her modules last semester and for passing her license and my 1st born daughter Lethokuhle also drive a BMW 1series. Before passing for University both my daughters went to Hilton College where we paid almost R300

000 a year for their school fees. We didn't mind paying because we wanted only the best for them and I wanted people to know that we are an affording family and we rich. My friend envy me even though they also rich but they not as rich as me and those who are richer than me they don't have well-mannered and smart children like mine. My kids represent me well. They never do anything that will embarrass me and their father. My 1st born daughter doesn't drink and her boyfriend is also from a rich family, as for my 2nd born daughter whenever I speak about her I almost want to cry because of how well she turned out to be I've never heard of anything bad about her, she is smartest, beautiful, she doesn't drink, she's not into man that much, she's very different and sees things differently, she's very down to earth and very understanding. I can't wait to see those lucky men who will marry my daughters. I hope Londisa marries the president's son or a doctor, somebody her own league and calibre. I will make sure she makes the right choice because she deserves the best. I'm not worried about my 1st born daughter because she is able to

take care of herself judging by her boyfriend, she is dating the billionaire's son as it is and next year she will graduate and start making her own money.

.

My husband has his own construction company and his also into forex trading and politics. His name is Phillip Nxumalo most people call him Phil. As for me I own a catering company and I also decorate in weddings but not for everyone I only decorate for affording people like celebrities and politicians. I don't deal with middle class people. My family and I just recently moved to our new house that my husband bought for me as a birthday gift in Montrose, previously we were staying at Thornville I used to love my house in Thornville because I practically designed it myself until too many people started moving to Thornville and I cant stand being around middle class people they very noisy and the worst part is that in my house we Christians we don't perform any rituals so I used to get annoyed when neighbours are slaughtering cows and goats for rituals luckily for me my husband noticed and

decided to buy a town house so I'm very excited about my new house. It's a double story house and I also have outside bedrooms which will be used by the garden boy that I will employ soon. In my previous house I had 2 maids and one garden boy his name was Mr Juju I fired him for being so lazy and he was always sick. I'm very harsh I want things to be done accordingly, ive decided to only have one maid now since we've moved to a town house, I don't want too many people in my house so one maid will be fine especially since my kids are at the university and no longer living with us. I have to find a new garden boy I need somebody younger this time. I'm sick and tired of having old employees because they have many excuses. Tomorrow I'll be having interviews I need to find a hardworking male to look after my garden. I need somebody who knows what they doing and that man will also look after our dogs. My husband and my daughters they all love dogs so we have 3 dogs in this house and those dogs' needs to be bathed and taken care of everyday. That employee will also be responsible for washing our cars and cleaning the swimming pool.

He will sleep on the outside bedroom because every morning he needs to wake up and open the gate for us when we go out. So I made an advertisement to have interviews in my husband's office and my 2 friends will be assisting me to choose the right and suitable person.

.

The following day (INTERVIEW DAY)

.

I woke up in the morning and did my daily rotten, going for a jog and I came back to make breakfast for my husband my children don't stay with us since they studying it's just my husband and I. Even though we have a maid but I prefer to make my husband his breakfast and lunch, my maid is from Nongoma so I doubt my husband will enjoy her food.

.

Adelaide: Honey you still remember I'm having interviews in your office today?

Phil: Hmm yes bbe I know. Aaaah where is the other

maid why do we have one maid what happened to the lady from Nkandla

Adelaide: I fired her

Phil: Why?

Adelaide: She was too lazy and useless; remember she burnt your shirt with the iron

Phil: Yeah but I said I don't mind, I have many shirts.

Adelaide: Well I do mind, I don't like people who are incompetent

Phil: bbe you really need to find something else to do, to keep yourself more busy having interviews just to find a garner is a joke seriously you should've asked me to find you a good Gardner I know of many guys who are good and looking for jobs

Adelaide: No I want somebody younger below the age of 30 somebody energetic you know how much our daughters and myself love flowers so I want somebody who has the same passion as us and I want somebody who can speak English, I know we Zulus but I can't have a Zulu macansi like Mr Juju it's

embarrassing especially because we now surrounded by white people so he must be able to communicate with our neighbours.

Phil: Fine good luck.

.

I quickly finished everything and rushed to where I'll be conducting the interviews. I was driving my black Maserati when I arrived my 2 friends Amanda and Cindy were already there I saw a queue of 10 men waiting to be interviewed, we all settled down and began. The interviews were so funny it was a bunch of stinking old man you could tell they drink Ijuba. Agg I was disgusted by their smell they couldn't even answer one word in English they can barely understand the questions. They know nothing about the flowers I was asking them about. My house is not just an ordinary house elokshin so I don't want the kind of gardening they used too; I want something that will blow my daughter off when she returns from the university. The interview didn't even last an hour; I was so disappointed my husband was laughing at me; the whole thing was just



hilarious just when my friends and I were about to go  
a tall young man walked in.

.

Young man: Sanibona (Greeting)

Adelaide: 1ST of all knock before you budge in and  
secondly can we help you?

Young man: Yebo sisi I heard interviews are done in  
this office

Adelaide: Interviews were 10 minutes ago. You late!

Young man: Yebo

Adelaide: What is your name and how old are you?

Young man: My name is Yibanathi and I'm 30 years  
old (shaking)

[2/12, 12:14] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

.

Insert 2

.

Adelaide: Yibanathi? Do you know anything about flowers and keeping the garden looking fresh without being told what to do and being followed around in order for you to do your job?

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi. Nazi ithombe zengadi esengizenzile (pictures of all the gardens ive done) ive worked for many families even for white people. I can do almost anything with my hands

Adelaide: Oh wow this is impressive. (Looking at the pictures)

.

Yibanathi is a 30 year old young man from Mtubatuba. He lives with his grandmother. After completing his matric he worked at the farm working for a white man who later moved overseas that is when Yibanathi was left unemployed. He has passion for agriculture. His dream was to study agricultural science but due to financial problem he couldn't go to university. Yibanathi is very tall and dark skinned he has a lovely white smile and a body to die for. His very handsome and has brown eyes.

He also has a deep loud voice but unfortunately his English is very bad, he can only read it since he loves reading novels and newspapers and he did finish his matric but speaking in English is an issue for him. His very hardworking his previous employer was very impressed by him. His from a poor background, his very poor to an extent that he has never slept on the bed before in his life, he sleeps on the floor, He doesn't have children and he has no siblings he only has cousins, aunties and his grandmother. Where he comes from his family only has a 2 room house where they all share a room to sleep but as a boy he built his on shark outside where he sleeps. Girls around his village are all madly in love with him but they don't date him because of his background, most girls nowadays are after money and material things. Those are things Yibanathi can't afford. His very loyal and loving so if he has his eyes on a girl he gives her all his attention. He doesn't believe in cheating and other wrong things that man do. He doesn't drink but unfortunately he does smoke cigarette a lot. Yibanathi passed his matric with 'A' in IsiZulu, Physics, Agriculture and Maths. His mother

and father were never married they were just boyfriend and girlfriend. Yibanathi grew up being raised by her grandmother who gave birth to Yibanathi's mother. His father was from a village in Mpumalanga but he didn't know his father very well because he died when Yibanathi was still young. Yibanathi's father owned a very big piece of land in Mpumalanga that he also inherited from his parents so when he died that land was left for Yibanathi but up until this day Yibanathi doesn't know about that piece of Land because when his father passed away the neighbours couldn't get hold of Yibanathi to tell him about the land, Yibanathi didn't attend the funeral because he was small and his grandmother didn't have money for transport. Yibanathi's father was just a drunkard he didn't have much, he only owned a land that he didn't even use, and he was very lazy till today that land is just a vacant space that people uses to dump rubbish on. Yibanathi is very much into light skinned girls, even though his very dark skinned but he likes light skinned girls.

.

Adelaide: Can you speak English?

Yibanathi: Cha sisi (looking embarrassed)

Adelaide: A 30 year old who can't speak English that is weird

Yibanathi: But ngiyasizwa kahle (I understand it very well)

.

Phil: Bbe give the poor boy a break please

Adelaide: Owk fine sorry love. Young man you officially hired welcome to the Nxumalo family. I will send you the location. Do you have a cell phone?

Yibanathi: Yes I do

Adelaide: Good at least you have something, come tomorrow at my house I will show you around, bring your things you'll be staying with us, we have a room for you we will discuss the rest tomorrow.

Yibanathi: Ngiyabonga sisi (THANK YOU) .....  
(Exiting the office)

.

## THE FOLLOWING DAY

.

The following day as promised Yibanathi woke up; he went to borrow money from the neighbours to pay for the taxi to the suburbs. He packed his few clothes on a black bin plastic. He only has 3 old jeans, 5 t-shirts, 1 jersey, 2 overalls that he was using on his previous job and one pair of sneakers. Even though his clothes are old but they very clean. He said his goodbye to his family and rushed to the taxi rank.

.

Taxi driver: Awu ulibangisephi makhe? (Where are you going neighbour? )

Yibanathi: I got a job eMontrose

Taxi driver: Hah esilungwini (wow in the suburb area) don't pay use that money to buy yourself new sneakers and throw away those old sneakers you wearing winter is around the corner you will freeze to death.

Yibanathi: Ngiyabonga bhuda (Thank you)

.

The taxi driver is one of Yibanathi's neighbours, he knows how poor Yibanathi is and how respectful and hardworking he is that is why he gave him a free ride. When they arrived at the rank in town Yibanathi walked a long distance to get to Montrose carrying his plastic and when he finally arrived at the Nxumalo house the gate was closed and 3 dogs were bucking so he was scared to even touch the gate so he just stood there, Mrs Nxumalo noticed there was somebody at the gate so she went to Yibanathi.

.

Adelaide: Again you late, Seems like I'm going to have a tough time with you. Come in the dogs won't bite you, you not really a type of meat they can eat.

.

Adelaide and Yibanathi walked inside the house Mr

Nxumalo and the maid were inside. Mr Nxumalo was getting ready to go to work so he was rushing.

Yibanathi took off his sneakers at the door, when he took off his sneakers his socks had holes all over but they were white and very clean he felt so embarrassed so he decided to take the socks out as well after that he walked in. Yibanathi is shy and quiet by nature so he just greeted everyone and kept his mouth shut after that.

.

Adelaide: What did you say your name was?

Yibanathi: Yibanathi Zulu

Adelaide: Owk. Meet my husband Phillip Nxumalo, over there is our maid Nozipho Shangase and over there those are our 3 family dogs. My daughters do not live with us they only return home on school holidays. Schools will be closing soon so you will meet them than.

Yibanathi: I'm pleased to meet you

Phil Nxumalo: Pleasure is all mine son, I'm rushing to work my wife will take you through everything.



.

Adelaide kissed her husband and he rushed to his range rover and left

.

Adelaide: right! Let's get back to the reason why you really here boy

Yibanathi: Yes mam

Adelaide: 1st things 1st let's take a walk around the yard outside, do you see how big it is, I need it to be clean, the grass should always be cut, I don't want to see the paper on the ground, every morning you will wake up and clean the dogs feaces everywhere I do not want to see them, you will bath all 3 dogs 3 times a week over there you should plant flowers and over there I want a garden of veggies, we live a healthy life in this house so we need fresh veggies all the time. You will wash our cars, I hate a dirty car. Our dogs sleep inside that room over there, they don't sleep outside they have a bedroom so you will also have to clean that room everyday as well. The dogs' room is situated next to the room you will be

using. You allowed going only once a month home to see your family, only one weekend. You will not share food with us you will cook for yourself; pots and the stove are the room you'll be using, I will give you the grocery for this month before you get paid. Let me show you your room.

.

Yibanathi will be using an outside room. When Adelaide and Yibanathi were walking towards Yibanathi's room they walked past the room that is used by the dogs it's the nice room with nice, big, white modern tiles and aluminium windows with an ensuite bath tub where Yibanathi will bath the dogs they walked passed that room to Yibanathi's room. When Adelaide opened the door, it was a small room with a broken window. It had cement on the floor no tiles, inside the room there was a single bed with one blanket and no bath tub he'll be using a bucket to bath. Opposite the bed there was a small table with a stove and two old pots and a radio. Yibanathi didn't see anything wrong with the room because at home where his from it's worse than this. He placed

his plastic that had his clothes on the floor.

.

Adelaide: I will ask our maid to bring you the food that you will cook and soap to bath in the morning.

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi

Adelaide: dogs needs to eat their 1st meal by 6h00 every morning so wake up on time and my husband leaves at 7H00 check if his car is clean also open and close the gate for him and start with your daily duties. As for me when I need a gate to be open I will hoot the car. Oh and I don't like to be kept waiting. Our maid will show you around and assist you if you need help. My 2nd born daughter is obsessed with flowers so make sure you do a good job. She likes walking to a garden with fresh and beautiful flowers every morning to drink her coffee so please.

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi.

[2/12, 12:14] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 3

.

When Adelaide exited Yibanathi's room for the 1st time Yibanathi sat on top of the bed, he was still puzzled deep down he was very scared but he knows his family especially his grandmother depends on him he told himself that he'll be strong and work very hard. As he was still looking around the house still trying to digest and memorise everything Adelaide said, the maid knocked on the door

.

Maid: Sawubona I brought you your groceries madam asked me to bring it here, you look terrified. Don't be you will get used to everything just focus on what you came here to do the rest will be easy trust me.

Yibanathi: Thank you

Maid: If you think madam is hush that because you haven't met the 1st born daughter Lethokuhle she is 2 times more difficult than her mother and father. Where you from?

Yibanathi: Mtubatuba

Maid: Weeh! Kanti nawe owase maplazini (wow you also from the rural area)?

Yibanathi: Yes

Maid: Owk good luck, if you need help you know where to find me bhuti

.

Maid exiting the room...

.

Yibanathi took the plastic that had groceries and packed his food on a box, the groceries was just a 1kg of maize meal, small rice, tea bags, small sugar, salt, 5 baked beans, 3 tin fish, cooking oil, 2 onions, a soup and morvite. Adelaide told him his duties will commence the following day so later on he cooked rice and beans after that he boiled water poured it on a bucket that he'll be using to bath then he had his bath. Yibanathi is a clean boy he never sleeps without bathing no matter what. When he finished bathing he sat on the chair and listened to radio. He

was still surprised that today for the 1st time he'll be sleeping on top of the bed not on the floor. Hours later he finally took off his clothes and went to his bed to sleep he couldn't stop tossing and turning because he was not used to sleeping on the bed. He didn't even know which position he should sleep on. Before he could fall asleep he kneeled on the floor and said his prayer. Thanking the Lord for finding him a job, after that he immediately fell asleep.

.

In the morning as instructed he woke up and took a walk around the yard to pick up the dog's feaces and after that he went to open for the dogs and made food for the dogs. After that he went to open the garage so that it will be easy for Mr Nxumalo to take his car out, he took out the tools and began his duties. He is a very neat boy so he started with cutting the grass as he was busy doing that Adelaide called him to open the gate for her husband. The Nxumalo yard is very huge so it will probably take him the whole day to finish cutting the grass. As he was still busy doing that:

.

Car hooting x 2

.

Adelaide: open the gate boy I'm going out. Have you bathed the dogs?

Yibanathi: No mam

Adelaide: Than what are you waiting, do it when I return make sure everything is in order

.

The confused Yibanathi was losing his mind because he had a lot to do under pressure when Mr Nxumalo left he gave strict instructions that Yibanathi needs to finish cutting the grass today so that he can be able to start with the gardens. As it is Mrs Nxumalo is telling him to wash the dogs and clean the dog's room and sweep the front yard. So his rushing to finish everything before they return, he continued with his job the maid noticed that the time is against Yibanathi. The maid has been working for this family for far too long he knows how Adelaide

and Phil operate so she is aware that if they return and find Yibanathi not even half way with his work they will indeed fire him. Yibanathi is very slow by nature when he does something he does it thoroughly which wastes time. He finished bathing the dogs and it took him 2 hours and a half to even finish because after bathing he needs to use hair dryer to dry the dogs. After that he still needs to continue cutting the grass and also clean the dogs' room so the maid went outside and offered to assist him so he can finish everything.

.

Maid [Nozipho]: We! Bhuti let me help you because you won't finish its almost half past 3 now and madam will be back by 5hoo. Go and finish cutting the grass and I will deal with cleaning this room for lemigodoyi

Yibanathi: IMIGODOYI!! (Laughing out loud)

Maid: Yes. You lucky you working on the outside, it's worse for me but I don't really care much I just do my job and shut my mouth that's all.



Yibanathi: Ei mina these people terrifies me. Mr Phil Nxumalo is better

Maid: Trust me Phil is worse, I prefer Adelaide you will realise that as time goes maybe it will be better for you because you are a male but for females' ai ngeke kubi (its bad). If it wasn't for Phil the 2nd maid was still going to be here but because of him the madam fired her, the Maid from Nkandla she was so pretty, young and curvy. Aaaag!! Phil

Yibanathi: Haibo!!! what do you mean? (Shocked)

Maid: Sorry. Forget I said anything.

.....

☆☆☆ Adelaide having lunch with other rich wives (her friends)

☆.

Adelaide: Seriously I don't understand wives that stick to cheating husbands, I'd never luckily for me my husband has never and would never do me wrong.

Fiends 1: Me two imagine sharing my man with a

dirty cheap girl agg the thought of it disgust me

Noma Gigaba: Melusi did cheat but I sorted him out I'm sure he will never do it again. But Adelaide you lucky Phil is so committed to you. You guys are a good example. Make sure your girls marry a man who behaves like their father

Adelaide: I know they will, oh I can't wait to see them getting married one day. I will plan that wedding myself.

Friend 1: Yoh! Planning your own daughter's wedding is very stressful trust me I was planning my daughter's wedding I almost lost my mind luckily she was marrying the MEC's son so we had connections everywhere. I'm proud of her for making the right choice. Marrying a rich and powerful man, before she was dating a police officer, I told her to get rid of him or I will disown her. Imagine!! I don't know what she was thinking, what kind of life she was going to have with a person who earn such a low income.

Adelaide: I want exactly the same thing for my girls. But my kids have an expensive taste so I know they

will also choose powerful husbands,

Noma G: Money 1st and love later it's the advice you should always give your kids ladies.

Adelaide: Amen to that. Love won't buy you bread and sustain your life style but money will girllllll...

.

☆☆☆Adelaide retuning home ..

.

Yibanathi went to finish outside while the maid was busy cleaning the room, hours later when Yibanathi was about to finish everything, he was just sweeping around the yard but the grass was looking amazing, his very good at what he does the madam Adelaide was so impressed when she drove in. She parked her car and called the maid and Yibanathi to unpack her van since she went to do catering for an ANC meeting. She stood outside and looked around as usual she is never satisfied she saw few things she didn't like and started complaining forgetting that

this is Yibanathi's 1st day so he can't do everything at once.

.

Adelaide: My daughters are coming home tomorrow please make sure those 2 garages are clean because that is where they park their cars

Yibanathi: Yes mam

Adelaide: When they arrive ill probable be in town because they come very early while I'm still busy with my daily duties. Open the gate for them, open the garage and carry their luggage's to the kitchen door and leave the bags there Nozipho (the maid) will take the bags to their room. Did I make myself clear? Immediately after that wash their cars. My eldest daughter doesn't like a dirty car

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi

Adelaide: When you finish doing that make sure the braai area and the pool area is clean they will probably want to go chill outside and we going to be having a braai tomorrow night.

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi

.

Just after Yibanathi finished taking the instructions from Adelaide, Phil drove in the time was already 6h00 in the afternoon, Adelaide was happy to see Phil as she went to kiss and hug her husband. They were both very excited that their daughters are coming home tomorrow.

.

Adelaide: Baby I thought you'll be home earlier, I went past your office on my way home, the security guard said you didn't arrive at work today. But when you left here in the morning you said you were going straight to the office.

Phil: Oh (SHOCKED!) He did? Well I had a last minutes meeting, I only found out about it in the morning so I ended up not going to the office at all today

Adelaide: ohk cool

[2/12, 12:14] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

## Insert 4

.

The following morning Yibanathi woke up and got busy with his daily duties, he was busy outside working on the garden planting the roses and other flowers. On the inside Adelaide was getting ready to go and have lunch with the bride and groom that she is decorating the wedding for, Phil was getting ready for work. Adelaide went down stairs to check if the maid has finished making lunch for Phil

Adelaide: where is my husband's lunch?

Maid: On top of the table in the kitchen madam

Adelaide: You were supposed to put it in his car not on top of the table agggg!!

Maid: Sorry sisi let me go and put it now

Adelaide: Never mind I will do it myself. You know Nozipho (maid) I hate incompetent people. If you tired of working just say so I will replace you.

.

Adelaide took Phil's lunch and went outside to Phil's car she opened the passengers door and placed Phil's food on the passenger's seat when she was about to close the door she noticed a slip on Phil's chair and took it, when she was reading the slip it was a slip from the most expensive restaurants in Pietermaritzburg and under that there was a proof of payment in one of the flats in town. The proof of payment indicates that Phil has paid the whole year's rent for that particular flat. Adelaide was shocked and didn't know what to make of this whole thing so she went inside the house and found Phil talking to the maid.

.

Adelaide: Do you wish to tell me something?

Phil: Except for that you looking extra beautiful today,  
No I have nothing to say. Why?

Adelaide: Care to explain this? Throwing the slips on  
Phil's face (shivering)

Phil: (shocked) what wrong these are just slips

Adelaide: I can see that why are you renting a flat in town and yesterday you said you had meetings but you were at the restaurant. Phil what is going on?

Phil: Adelaide you being dramatic I'm renting a flat because I'm planning to move my offices there the rent is cheaper and the meeting was at the restaurant yesterday, you know how political people are, they want to eat while discussing business.

Adelaide: So why did you pay with your personal account why didn't you use the business card?

Phil: I didn't want to waste business funds Ade.

Adelaide: Oh

Phil: Yes do you not trust me? I'm your husband, I give you money, bought you a house, bought you cars and jewellery, started a business for you and I give you an allowance every month. You should be thanking me not accusing me of silly things. (PHIL EXITING THE HOUSE)

Adelaide: Looking at the maid, what are you looking at fool don't you have work to do. Are my daughters rooms clean?



Maid: Yebo sisi

Adelaide: Did you change the bed linen and matching curtains because they are coming back today.

Maid: Yebo sisi

Adelaide: Go tell that boy outside to wash my car I want to use it within 30 minutes

Maid: Yebo sisi (rolling her eyes)

.

Maid (Nozipho)

.

Its days like these that I'm thankful that God didn't bless me with a husband. Ive been working for this family for the past 8 years and I know almost everything about them. I'm lucky ive lasted this long all thanks to the fact that I'm old and not curvy and sexy. When I started working for this family everything was going so well I was responsible for looking after the daughters, work was getting too much so Adelaide hired a new maid to assist me, that is when things changed and I saw another side

of Phil. The lady I was working with her name was Amanda she was very young at the time she was just 21 years old. I noticed how much Phil paid attention on her and whenever madam is paying us Phil will give her more money and sometimes even volunteer to take her to town when she has to go home, I never understood why so much attention is given to her, I thought that maybe she was just lucky to be liked this much by Phil until this one time when had a running stomach I couldn't sleep I was up and down running to the toilet. Amanda and I used to sleep in rooms outside. The rooms we were sleeping in had a toilet and a shower that we were sharing; it was a very beautiful room though I must admit. I had a double bed because I was the 1st person to work there. Amanda had a single bed at 1st until Phil decided to buy her a double bed as well. as I was going to the toilet that night Amanda's bedroom was not properly closed I had voices so I thought to myself let me have a look, when I looked properly I noticed that Phil was inside the room having sex with Amanda on top of her bedroom table. Amanda was very younger than Phil, I felt so disgusted

thinking how could he do this to a child but then again he wasn't raping her, she should've known better.

.

This whole behaviour went on for months they continued to sleep together Amanda was developing a bad habit of having attitude towards Adelaide that is when Phil fired her. Adelaide is very naïve she didn't even notice that her husband was spending hours having sex with the maid under her nose. She was busy being a rich wife; she was ill treating us, complaining a lot about everything and paying less attention on her kids. I thought that after Amanda had gone this whole thing will blow over until this one time Adelaide hired a new maid, the maid from Nkandla, when she walked in on her 1st day I noticed how Phil was looking at her he even licked his lips he immediately stood up from the couch where he was sitting to ask his wife who this girl is. Adelaide referred to her by calling her just a maid, Adelaide is naturally a lazy wife she enjoys hiring different people to work for her and she is too busy to even

notice how dirty her husband is. Phil hides behind money; he gives Adelaide so much money so that she won't notice a thing. So when the maid from Nkandla arrived the whole thing started again. But this time it was different because I saw a side of Phil I have never seen before. The attention he was giving her was different from the one from Amanda, this time it seemed genuine. With Amanda it was obvious that it was just lust but with the one from Nkandla it seemed real. Every time when he lives for work he would give her a phone call, not a day went by that Phil didn't phone her. He bought her roses all the time, gave her lot of money I was also benefiting because the maid from Nkandla was such a nice person deep down she had a pure heart, a heart made of gold. I won't even dwell much on her beauty because she was so beautiful for a second there I thought Phil was falling in love for real. Adelaide didn't really like the maid from Nkandla but then again she doesn't like anybody. She is not a bad person it's just that she enjoys looking down at others, she pays us well but she wants to be praised all the time and worshiped. The relationship between

Phil and the maid from Nkandla went on for about 2 years until this one time Londisa Phil's younger daughter found them kissing in the kitchen, Phil told her not to tell her mother, Londisa is such a lovely kid I felt sorry for her when her father was convincing her not to tell her mother she looked confused she was doing her grade 12 by that time but then again she didn't tell her mother and the maid from Nkandla quit her job and left. I have never heard from her since, I wonder where she is. Phil is a womanizer she changes different girls here at home when Adelaide is not available he doesn't mind to bring the girl over and sleep with her on top of Adelaide's bed he has absolutely no respect for us his workers, he walks around the house half naked with his girlfriends and threatens to fire us if we dare tell Adelaide. But since ive seen him with more than 30 girls I have never seen him treating somebody so gentle the way he used to treat the maid from Nkandla.

.  
**\*\*CAR HOOT X4**

.

Maid: Yeyeni boh we bhuti (calling Yibanathi) there is car at the gate you need to go and open. That car has been hooting for a while now

Yibanathi: Eish!! (Panicking rushing to the gate) I was busy with the garden and listening to Khozi Fm I hope it's not madam.

.

When Yibanathi went to the gate he saw the car that he doesn't know so he went to the car instead of opening because he didn't want to open for a car he doesn't know and end up in trouble with Adelaide. When he was about to approach the white BMW 1 series, the driver opened the gate and shouted so loud, she seem very annoyed and frustrated.

.

Lethokuhle (1st born daughter): Dammit how long must I wait in my own father's house. What is he paying you guys for if you can't even do a simple thing as opening the gate, are you fucken mad. Open the bloody gate now or else I will drive through it.

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi Ngiyaxolisa (I apologize)

.

Yibanathi went back inside and opened the gate and again rushed to open the garage. After opening the garage he went back again to the gate and closed the gate as he was still busy closing the gate Lethokuhle parked her car and waited for Yibanathi to take her luggage to the house. Yibanathi went back to Lethokuhle and found her standing next to her car looking really pissed. Naturally Lethokuhle is exactly like her mother she is harsh towards people and hates to be kept waiting.

.

Lethokuhle: Seriously dude. Are you normally this slow?

Yibanathi: Angizwa sisi? (I don't understand)

Lethokuhle: What is it that you don't understand? Didn't your madam tell you we communicate in English in this family?

Yibanathi: Angikwazi ukuyikhuluma kahle but I

understand it very well

Lethokuhle: hahahaha (laughing at Yibanathi) yeah right. Refrain from keeping me waiting please, I hate it take these bags inside the house, the maids will assist you with them.

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi (looking really pissed)

Lethokuhle: Listen boy don't give me that look

Yibanathi: sisi I believe I'm older than you please don't call me boy

Lethokuhle: Should I call my mother about this whole attitude you giving me?

Yibanathi: Cha (no) uxolo sisi (I apologize)

.

Lethokuhle: Nozipho (maid) Nozipho!

Maid: Yes

Lethokuhle: Help the new boy with my bags please

Maid: Owk sisi

[2/12, 12:15] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD



.

Insert 5

.

After causing so much drama Lethokuhle went to sit by the swimming pool. Yibanathi cleaned the swimming pool yesterday and the whole swimming pool area is looking amazing even Lethokuhle can't believe how beautiful the pool area is. She went back inside and got dressed in her pink bikini after that she took a bottle of champagne and went outside again. According to Adelaide her daughter doesn't drink but ever since Lethokuhle started dating her rich MEC's son she drinks a lot of champagne because they always out travelling and living their lives to the fullest. She took the champagne and went to the pool to chill and speak with her lover over the phone while she was still doing that Yibanathi walked past the pool going to the garden since he was still very busy with the garden and he has to finish his job before his bosses arrive.

.

Lethokuhle: Aaaah! Sir can you please give me privacy (rolling her eyes)

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi I will not disturb you I'm just going to finish my gardening

Lethokuhle: No do it some other time, my father will not be happy to see you creeping on me while I'm naked trying to enjoy my swim

Yibanathi: Yebo (very angry) (walking away)

.

Yibanathi walked away and went to take a broom to just sweep on the front yard as he was walking away Lethokuhle was on the phone talking to her boyfriend, he heard what she said about him.

.

Lethokuhle: Aaaag!

Boyfriend: What's wrong?

Lethokuhle: No it's nothing my love it's just this new garden boy my parents hired

Boyfriend: What is he doing, is he troubling you, let me know so I can sort him out, is he asking you out

Lethokuhle: hahaha of course not my love he has an attitude that's all lol you should see his sneaker they torn and has holes everywhere (laughing)

Boyfriend: hahaha (laughing) shame

.

Yibanathi

.

I'm not really a person that gets angry easily, I'm used to people looking down on me it's not a new thing. I'm poor and I am everything that girl said to her boyfriend about me but I am not shy about it because it's who I am and I am proud of it but deep down I'm really hurt I wish my parents were still alive maybe I wouldn't be getting such treatment from spoilt brats who has no respect for others, if I had other option I would live this job, before I was working for a white family they treated me better I never thought I would receive such treatment from my own black people. I will have to try by all means

to get another job with my salary I will use it to do a driving license so I can become a taxi driver and live this family; I hate them all, I have never thought in this world we have people who behave like this.

.

Car Hooting x2

.

Yibanathi was still very angry to be undermined by Lethokuhle in such manner. He couldn't even work anymore at home his the eldest of all his cousins they all respect him so to called boy by somebody younger than him and to be spoken to so rudely by Lethokuhle really messed up with his mood so when the car was hooting he couldn't hear it because he was still busy recapping everything Lethokuhle said to him in his mind. His brain was all over not focusing to what he was doing, he also heard his ear phones on him still listening to Ukhozi Fm and his heart was beating so hard, he was livid. He may be poor but he still has pride as a man. The car kept hooting until Lethokuhle came out of the swimming

pool and went to Yibanathi she pulled so the ear phones from his ears.

.

Lethokuhle: what the fuck you idiot are you stupid, why are you listening to music, there is a car outside the gate that wants to get it, it's your job to open the gate for us. Start packing your bags my mother will definitely fire you. Go and open the gate dammit.

.

When Lethokuhle was still busy screaming and shouting at Yibanathi, Yibanathi was walking towards the gate both Yibanathi and Lethokuhle saw the car coming in, which means a driver came out of the car and opened the gate before driving in. A silver Mercedes came in and Lethokuhle screamed and she was over joy and happy to see her younger sister. Yibanathi was just standing there angry and not knowing what to do now. He was so annoyed to see the other daughter because he kept thinking how is he going to handle all of them including their mother, to him it was obvious that his going to be

having a difficult time, he wants to quit immediately but his grandmother is very old she needs somebody to support her. Londisa came out of her car, she hugged her sister and they spoke for 2 minutes after that Londisa opened her car boot and started taking out her things

.

Londisa: Why were you shouting when I was driving in?

Lethokuhle: Ei its seems like we going to be having so many problems but you will see for yourself, I need to have a meeting with mom when she returns

Londisa: I'm confused but owk

Lethokuhle: I can't believe you opened the gate yourself while we have people hired to do that, dad will be very pissed, and I'm sure the neighbours we also confused

Londisa: Haibo I don't mind relax.

.

Londisa looked behind her and noticed that it's the

1st time she is seeing Yibanathi, so she greeted him while offloading her boot, Yibanathi was just looking at her and he didn't care much he wanted to take the bags and live them, he was not smiling, he looked angry

.

Londisa: Agg where are my manners. Hi

Yibanathi: Sawubona. Can I take the bags?

Lethokuhle: Dah of course

Londisa: Cha Bhuti you can carry on with your work its just 2 bags so I will carry it myself

Yibanathi: Yebo (quickly walking away)

.

Well Londisa wasn't really sure what was going on she was just worried and a bit sad by the cold shoulder Yibanathi just gave her, normally Londisa is the one who gets along with the helpers at home, it's the 1st time she is meeting somebody so cold like Yibanathi, she wasn't aware that her sister is the cause of all this, she thought that maybe Yibanathi is

rude but she didn't pay much attention on the whole thing she was just happy to be back home and to see her family. She went inside and greeted the maid and she also wore her bikini and also went outside to chill at the swimming pool area with her sister, hours later their parents arrived home and it was getting dark outside, Yibanathi and the maid we also gone to their rooms to also start cooking for themselves. Yibanathi was very hungry and the grocery Adelaide gave him is almost finished and the pay day is still very far While Yibanathi was still cooking his food Phil knocked on his door so he went to open

.

Phil: We having a braai please start a fire for me

Yibanathi: Yebo Bhuti

.

Yibanathi was wearing his old worn out boxer short that he uses to sleep because he had just finished bathing; he took out his jean, an ANC t-shirt and wore it after that he walked and found the family



having drinks laughing and chatting at the braai area. He went there and within a blink of an eye he started the fire. Nobody was paying attention on him Phil just came out of the house carrying lots of meat he gave Yibanathi to braai it, Phil said he can't braai it himself because he wants to spend time talking to his kids so Yibanathi had to do it. He didn't dispute he just took the meat and continued to do as he was told. Deep down he was also very hungry and it's been weeks he hasn't eaten meat, he eats only tin food, he was craving the meat.

.

Phil: You finish?

Yibanathi: Yebo Mnomzane

Phil: Owk live it there, you can go and continue with cooking your food. Good night

Yibanathi: Nilale kahle (walking away, disappointed)

[2/12, 12:15] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 6

.

Yibanathi

.

I went back to my room to continue with cooking and after I finished eating I went to sleep, exactly 6h00 in the morning and went to open for the dogs and I made food for the dogs after that I went outside to sweep around the yard and to also clean the braai area because they left it dirty and left the bones on the floor s I need to clean it and wash the braai stand. When I finish doing that I will go to the garden and carry on with planting the flowers deep down I'm still pretty much angry at the Nxumalo kids agg they just coconuts I wonder how I will survive them, I was getting used to Adelaide with her bullshit and Phil is just also as path ethic as his wife but the kids takes the crown.

.

Narrator

.

Londisa woke up in the morning she made coffee and went outside to drink it as usually she normally drinks her tea in the garden to get the fresh air around flowers she wasn't aware that Yibanathi was still busy around the garden when she saw him through the window he was still busy with the dogs, she wore her gown and morning shoes and walked outside, when she arrived at the garden Yibanathi was not there so she was very much sure that she is not disturbing him, the mistake she made was walking on top of the sand where Yibanathi planted the seeds of the flowers she was not aware so she carried on standing. When Yibanathi arrived he saw her standing on top of the seeds she thought maybe Londisa is being disrespectful he was so hurt thinking of all the hard work he put in, Yibanathi stood there almost wanting to cry Londisa saw Yibanathi standing behind her she turned around innocently and said:

.

Londisa: Good morning

Yibanathi: Sawubona (looking really pissed)

.

Londisa noticed that Yibanathi is not looking at her he kept on starring at the ground so she also looked down trying to see what exactly is Yibanathi looking at, she noticed that she just walked on top of the sand where Yibanathi planted the seeds for flowers, she felt so bad immediately after greeting Yibanathi walked away from Londisa but Londisa couldn't help but feel sorry for him.

.

Londisa: Eish! I'm really sorry bhuti I didn't notice I was busy on my phone and drinking coffee I'm really sorry.

Yibanathi: its fine ill will do it again

Londisa: I'm really sorry if I knew how to plant I would do it myself

Yibanathi: don't worry about it sisi

Londisa: Let me go inside the house before I cause more damage, ill finish this coffee inside. By the way my name is Londisa

Yibanathi: I'm Yibanathi

Londisa: I'm pleased to meet you

Yibanathi: Yebo sisi

.

Yibanathi went back to doing what he was busy with and he immediately forgot Londisa's name. He was not angry at her because she apologised but still he didn't pay much attention on her, Yibanathi is more focused on his work more than anything else.

Londisa at the moment is also dating one of the famous guys at varsity their relationship is going pretty well there are currently no issues. But things are not as serious as Lethokuhle and her boyfriend though. Lethokuhle is doing her final year so they planning on getting married next year. Lethokuhle is dating a 29 year old young attorney Amkelo his father is the MEC and they very wealthy. Today Londisa, Lethokuhle and Adelaide decided to go have lunch in town.

.

Adelaide: You know how proud I am of you guys, you

represent me in everything. As for you Letho I'm glad you doing your final year, soon you'll be starting your own life with that wonderful boyfriend of yours. You made the right choice. Londisa I hope you taking notes sweetie. Money and love always go together you should always remember that. Your boyfriend Letho reminds me of Phil when we were young.

Lethokuhle: Thanks mom

Adelaide: As for you Londy any particular guy in your life, you old enough now

Londisa: Well there is somebody at varsity but it's still early I will let you know when I'm ready.

.

Lethokuhle: Haibo mom where is the new garden boy from? His so rude, he gave us so much attitudes when we arrived. Agg, I preferred the old garden boy he knew his place and he respected us, do you know that Londisa had to open the gate when she wanted to come inside.

Adelaide: Really?

Londisa: where is he from?

Adelaide: I have no idea (laughing)

Londisa: Seriously mom how can you not know

Adelaide: because I don't care, but I will discipline him, I'm supposed to be paying him tomorrow but for this behaviour I will deduct money from his salary

Londisa: Don't, I'm serious don't. His part of the family now so there is no need to miss-treat him, Yes I was a bit offended when I had to open the gate but it's not a big deal, I used to open the gate even with the old garden boy so I'm used to it now (laughing) I guess I have bad luck when it comes to our gardeners.

.

They were all laughing and having a good time catching up and so they decided to go and do groceries after that they all left going back home Londisa was driving when they arrived Yibanathi opened the gate for them and the garage door. The maid helped Yibanathi to take the groceries inside the house when they finished Londisa came outside

when she realised that she had forgotten her phone inside the car, when she came outside Yibanathi was already gone to continue with his work he was not around. She went inside, took out her cell phone and tried to close the garage door but unfortunately she is a bit short and she couldn't reach the garage door, she kept on trying but Yibanathi saw her from the distance and came to close the door for her. Londisa didn't notice that Yibanathi is right behind her when she turned around she hit her head on Yibanathi's chest. Yibanathi is very tall so he just grabbed the garage door so easily and closed it.

.

Londisa: Oh thank you

Yibanathi: No problem sisi it's my job

Londisa: Sure

.

Londisa walked away the maid went to Yibanathi just to gossip a bit, she enjoys gossiping but unfortunately for her Yibanathi doesn't talk so much.



.

Maid: Coconuts

Yibanathi: (smiling) they just spoilt that all

Maid: I will never allow my children to behave like them ai ngeke

Yibanathi: All rich kids behave like this sisi so it's no big deal.

Maid: Do you have a girlfriend?

Yibanathi: What?

Maid: Do you?

Yibanathi: No

Maid: (Laughing) why not?

Yibanathi: We broke up that's all she left me for a taxi owner but I don't care anymore, I'm over it

Maid: Money is a sin you know even rich girls wants rich guys, poor girls also wants rich guys. Even the girls from this family are only interested in guys with money, they only date rich boys. Even their mother encourages them. She will never allow her kids to

date poor guys.

Yibanathi: Shame lucky for them but ever since I was born ive never been interested in any rich girl, I don't even look at them, they not my type they don't have any respect for man and they too controlling I may be poor but I still got my pride.

.....

Adelaide: Lethokuhle please give Nozipho (maid) her salary.

Lethokuhle: I thought the pay day was tomorrow.

Adelaide: it makes no difference

Lethokuhle: Owk but I'm not going outside to give that boy its getting cold and I have flue

Adelaide: Fine where is your sister. Call her

.

Adelaide: Give Yibanathi his salary my dear, I'm sure his there by the dogs room now

Londisa: k

.

Yibanathi was washing his clothes on the tab outside by the dog's room, he hate dirty clothes and he has few clothes so he washes all the time, he was wearing his jean and no t-shirt on top. Londisa couldn't see Yibanathi she kept looking but Yibanathi noticed that Londisa is looking for something so he went to her, with his deep voice he spoke behind her

.

Yibanathi: Need help with something Nkosazane

Londisa: Oh yes I was actually looking for you mom said I should give you your salary

Yibanathi: Ngiyabonga

Londisa: You have such a different Zulu where you from

Yibanathi: Mtubatuba

Londisa: weeh! So far

Yibanathi: You've been there?

Londisa: No but one of my friends is from there

Yibanathi: Oh! Thank you again

.

Yibanathi went back to his washing and Londisa went by the kitchen door and she was staring at Yibanathi in hiding for no apparent reason. Yibanathi on the other end he was still confused by the make up and long nails on Londisa

[2/12, 12:15] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 7

.

Adelaide: I was thinking since tomorrow it's Friday I was planning that we should go on a weekend away maybe in Zimbali, somewhere closer for fresh air; we haven't done that in a while

Phil: Its fine with me, you can make the bookings

Adelaide: That's the thing we can't, whose going to look after the dogs when we gone?

Phil: Isn't that Yibanathi's job

Adelaide: It's the month end Phil, he got paid so his going home this weekend

Phil: No tell him to postpone

Adelaide: I can't because I saw him packing, he seemed excited about going home, we just have to book for the following weekend

Phil: Following weekend is not good for me honey I have to attend a conference in Port Elizabeth but you girls can have a weekend away, don't let me stop you. I will give you lots of money to spend

Adelaide: Thank you babe

.....

IN THE MORNING

.

Yibanathi

.

I woke up, took a bath and packed the rest of my things I can't wait to arrive home, I wore my jeans (very old) and my white t-shirt, I haven't seen my

family in a while and worse of all I couldn't call them because I had no airtime but I missed them dearly, I will catch the 1st taxi out but the most annoying thing is that I have to walk all the way to town from here, when I arrive in town I have to buy myself a bag I have a salary now so I can't keep on carrying my things with a plastic, when I walked out of the door I saw the last born coconut also walking out of the kitchen door, I really don't understand how they do it, its 9h00 in the morning and already she has make up on, she's on point I wonder where she's headed to this early. I forgot what her name is but she looks exactly like her father, she and Lethokuhle doesn't look the same, you can't even tell they from the same mother and the same father. I have to admit she is so beautiful and sophisticated and has such a lovely deep voice but I would never go for her even if they will pay me to. She is not the type of a girl I go out with, yes I love light skinned girls but not her. She is a bit too much for me, maybe if I had money but at the moment I wouldn't even know what to say to her, I have never dated any girl with so much make up and long nails weeeh! Hell no she is not my kind of

girl. Lethokuhle is also cute and very rude some guys have it very difficult. Let me go and say my goodbyes to madam and Phil I have to arrive home early but before I do that I have to go and open the garage door for that last born girl, I doubt she'll be able to open it herself considering she is short and that door is heavy

.

Yibanathi: Let me open it for you sisi

Londisa: Thank you. Good morning

Yibanathi: Yebo sawubona Ntokazi

Londisa: Why are you carrying plastic, are you going somewhere?

Yibanathi: Yes in town, I'm going home

Londisa: Oh I'm actually on my way to town; I will drop you at the rank, let me go and tell my parents I'm living.

Yibanathi: Please say good bye for me and thank you for the lift

.

Londisa: Mom I'm living, I want to arrive in town before its gets full it's the month end so you know how it's like

Adelaide: Owk, you haven't told me what are you rushing in town to do?

Londisa: To pay for my accounts mom, I told dad to change my allowance from the 25th to the 30th all my friends receive their monies on the 30th

Adelaide: I didn't raise you to be affected by peer pressure

Londisa: Owk mom. Yibanathi said I must say good bye for him

Adelaide: Why is he telling you that?

Londisa: I offered him a lift since I'm also going to town

.

Lethokuhle: (laughing) Shame poor thing don't tell me he has his clothes packed in that plastic (laughing) be careful little sis Mr garden boy mustn't strangle you and steal your car before you even



arrive in town

Londisa: Be nice...

.

Lethokuhle may be the rudest of them all just like her mother but Londisa is the most stubborn even her parents know she does whatever she likes, she is hard headed and very humbly all the maids and gardeners who have worked for this family prefers her the most. Even the current maid Nozipho she prefers being around Londisa the most and she has a soft spot for her, even though she always says Londisa is a spoilt brat but she acknowledges her pure heart. Londisa was wearing her Guess white t-shirt and her diesel jeans and simply but beautiful and classy heels. She looked really amazing, her weave was on point and she was carrying a very nice Gucci small hand bag. She walked out of the house and went to the garage to take her Mercedes out; Yibanathi was already by the gate waiting for her. When she arrived at the gate Yibanathi got inside the car and they both left. Londisa was playing her hip hop music so loud, Yibanathi was very much irritated,

he doesn't like hip hop but along the way he realise how quiet Londisa is she hardly said a word to him but it's understandable because they both don't know each other, as she kept on driving she started noticing that her car was not balancing. But she kept on driving her speed was 160 she was flying as she approached the corner of the street one of the wheels came out and she lost control of the car but the car hit the tree and its stopped. Luckily there were no cars coming so not much damaged was done. When the car finally stopped her heart was beating so fast, she was shivering, scared thinking she almost died, Yibanathi was pissed regretting why she took her offer of giving him a lift because she drives like a mad person but when he noticed how scared she looked he came down and left sorry for her.

.

Yibanathi: Are you owk?

Londisa: Yeah I'm fine; let me call a road side assistant from my car insurance.

.

Both Yibanathi and Londisa went to sit under the tree waiting for road assistance. Yibanathi couldn't live Londisa on her own especially because she is a girl but deep down he really wanted to get going, his looking forward to go home and this whole thing is inconveniencing him.

Londisa: You don't have to wait with me, I don't want you to be late Mtubatuba is a bit too far

Yibanathi: No sisi don't worry the last taxi lives at half past 3 and it's only half past 9 now so I still got time. So you drive like that every day? (Smiling)

Londisa: (laughing) yes

Yibanathi: You will die very young.

Londisa: My father always say that but today I learnt a lesson, he shouldn't find out about this incident he will kill me. Do you know how to drive?

Yibanathi: Yes but I don't have a license. Wait you bleeding, there's blood coming through your hair, did

you hit your head?

Londisa: Yes a bit when the car stopped by the tree

Yibanathi: Do you feel any pain; let me see how bad the wound is

.

Londisa went closer to Yibanathi, leaning on his muscular chest, he had his hands so gently on her head, when Yibanathi was checking the wound it was pretty bad and she was starting to feel the pain, They continued to sit by the tree, Londisa had her head on top of Yibanathi's arm and he had her wrapped around his arms for almost an hour no road side assistance coming, she was starting to lose her energy. Blood was coming down heavily and Yibanathi went to the car to take his other t-shirt from his plastic and wrapped Londisa's head with it.

.

Yibanathi: Are you sure your MyWay insurance people are still coming, I'm calling an ambulance now, I'm no longer listening to you. You will have to deal with your parents

Londisa: Here they come. (Whispering)

Yibanathi: Thank God the ambulance is coming with them. You going to be oww, hang in there

.

Londisa immediately fainted and the ambulance came and took her inside the ambulance, Yibanathi was starting to panicking, he almost peed his pants, he wants to call her parents but at the same time he is very scared that they will somehow blame him for all this, they will not believe the story that Londisa was driving like a mad person. The ambulance people were trying to get information from Yibanathi but he couldn't answer most of the questions, he doesn't know Londisa's name, he only knows her surname, it was obvious that his plans of going home were getting ruined. He went to the hospital with the ambulance, Londisa woke up at the hospital after they examined her, and Yibanathi immediately called Adelaide and informed her about this whole situation. When Londisa woke she saw Yibanathi standing next to her. Yibanathi was feeling a bit scared not knowing what her parents will say but he

was relieved to see her waking up so that she will explain what happened to her parents.

.

Yibanathi: HUUUUH! Thank God you woke up, do you want to kill me, and you gave me a fright

Londisa: I'm sorry and thank you

Yibanathi: (Yibanathi Just looked at Londisa with his lovely eyes) and said I called your family they coming, so now I'm going home.

Londisa: Are you still going to get a taxi

Yibanathi: I will hike but today I have to sleep at home

Londisa: Once again thank you Yibanathi. Oh by the way I'm saying this for the 2nd time now my name is Londisa (laughing), I heard you telling the Ambulance people that you don't know my name.

Yibanathi: (Laughing) after so much stressed you just put me through, I sure will never forget, for a second there I thought you were dead. Your parents were going to kill me, they were never going to

believe that you took your own life. IM GOING HOME  
BYE Ntombazanyane (little girl)

Londisa: (Laughing) I'm not a little girl I'm 21 years

Yibanathi: 21!! More reasons for me to call you a  
little girl. Bye

Londisa: Thank you

[2/12, 12:16] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 8

.

Adelaide: Oh my gosh babe are you ok?

Londisa: Yes mom I'm fine, it's just a minor  
headache

Phil: What happened?

Londisa: I lost control of the car

Adelaide: The nurse said you were unconscious

Londisa: Yes I was

Phil: Oh my God babe, you were all by yourself, you

almost died (hugging)

Londisa: Actually Yibanathi was with me. In fact he saved my life.

Phil: What? What was that garden boy doing in your car? He almost killed you, you've been driving since you were 16 years you've never had an accident before and now all of a sudden his in your car and you losing control of it.

Londisa: No dad that's not how it happened, he was going to town and I gave him a lift because I was also going to town so when I had an accident and bleeding he helped me.

Lethokuhle: I told you little sister that going with him was a bad idea, maybe he was trying to hijack you and ended up regretting it maybe that's why he helped you at the end.

Adelaide: So if he was genuinely helping you where is he now, why did he live you all by yourself?

Londisa: He left and went home, it was getting really late so he had to go and hike



Adelaide: there is more to this story than you telling us but I'm glad you are owk honey you gave me such a fright. Whose t-shirt is this?

Londisa: Its Yibanathi's he wrapped my wound with it when I was bleeding

Phil: I don't want to hear anything about that boy, his not your saver the road side assistant were going to find you and help you so you don't owe that boy a thing you may as well throw away that t-shirt its old anyway.

.

Yibanathi

.

I waited for more than 2 hours in the hiking spot and I couldn't find any transport to Mtubatuba and its all thanks to the spoilt kid, I can't believe how scared I was thinking that she is dead when she fainted, if I were rich I wouldn't buy my children cars after today's experience, when I called her mother the 1st

thing she said was” what the hell have you done to my daughter” is Adelaide insane what can I possible do to that child I’m thinking of not going back to that family they are bunch of crazy people. After waiting for hours finally I got a transport it was a van the time was after 5h00 in the afternoon to think that I left the Nxumalo household at 9h00 in the morning, I’m tired I haven’t eaten anything I didn’t even get time to buy a bag, I didn’t want to arrive home carrying a plastic but I had no choice I will give most of my salary to my grandmother so that she can spoil herself I will only take money to buy my groceries, toiletries, a bag, new underwear’s and new pair of sneakers and throw away the torn sneakers I have.

.

I finally arrived home people were already sleeping, my family didn’t even see me when I arrived I didn’t want to disturb them so I just opened my shark and took out my sponge and a blanket and I fell asleep immediately it was a long day and a lot happened all

thanks to the rich kid and so deserve to sleep in peace, it's been a while since the last I sleep on the floor but its feels damn good I'm so happy to be home, I wasn't aware I missed it this much, I appreciate my life and I'm going to work hard soon I will have a bed here at home and other important things if there is one thing that Phil and his wife are good at is paying us decent salaries I give them 10/10 for that. When I woke up in the morning everybody was already awake but they had no idea I was home, when I came out of the shark my whole family was outside busy, some were doing washing, some were cleaning it was a busy home, if there is one thing my family is good at is cleaning, we are all clean people, we grew up like that, we had no maids, we all had a turn to cook, clean and wash whether you are a boy or girl. My cousins and I we all can't stand a dirty place and lazy people. When they saw me they got very excited, I gave my grandmother and aunty money to buy food and other things, they went to town and I also went to see amajita, it's been a while since I last saw them so we decided to go and chill at the local bottle store and have some beer. It a

pity the weekend is almost over today its Saturday and tomorrow I have to go back to work, I only get to see my family once a month. Now I have to go and deal with those spoilt brats and their recklessness. I wonder how she is though, I hope she's getting better her wound was really bad. Aag rich kids though.

.

Londisa

.

My parents are fussing over me, but I wish they could relax because I'm feeling much better, when the doctor discharged me my father was the one who came to fetch me. When he arrived at my ward he saw Yibanathi's t-shirt and threw it away, I felt really bad because Yibanathi was very kind, he was patient and I feel guilty because he had to hike because of me and now my dad has thrown his t-shirt, he doesn't seem like he has many clothes so I can't just let my dad do that.

.

The following day...

.

Yibanathi returned at the Nxumalo house when he entered the gate Phil had also just arrived home so they met outside the rest of the family were sitting inside by the door so they all saw Yibanathi coming in, Phil was still not happy to see Yibanathi, he was somehow angry at him for absolutely no reason. Yibanathi greeted Phil but Phil ignored Yibanathi

.

Phil: Not so fast young man, what were you doing in my daughter's car?

Yibanathi: She is the one who offered I didn't mind walking to town sir

Phil: Your job in this house is to be the Grounds man; I never want to see you anywhere near my children. I don't have any problem with you, I love the way you

do your job but my kids are out of boundary so you better not be having any funny ideas where my kids are concerned, I didn't have this kind of problems with my previous employee, this is one of the reasons I hate employing young man, your brains are too forward. My girls are not in your league so please stay in your lane. I won't be having this conversation with you again.

Yibanathi: I hear you loud and clear Nomzane, I was only trying to help and don't worry I had no intentions in asking your daughters out or even sleeping with them, I'm aware that they not in my league. I respect my job I wouldn't do anything to jeopardise it  
(Looking really angry)

Phil: Good I'm glad we clear

.

Adelaide and her daughters heard everything that Phil and Yibanathi were saying to each other, they heard the whole conversation Londisa was obviously embarrassed because it's all her fault, she's the one who invited Yibanathi into her car but because she is

too scared of her father, she was very scared to defend him. Phil may be a ladies man but his a strict father, they even more strict to Londisa because she is the last born and they trust her the most, they don't imagine her doing anything wrong which is one of the reasons Phil is failing to understand that the accident was actually her precious daughter's fault that Is why his putting the blame on Yibanathi, it's hard for him to believe that Londisa can cause an accident even though deep down he knows that Londisa sometime drives recklessly. Londisa decided to wait for an hour at least for her father to settle down and she pretended to be going to the pool area and sneaked to Yibanathi's room. The time was 3hoo mid-day so the rest of the family was at the front sitting at the patio so she knew nobody will see her. The reason for sneaking to Yibanathi was to apologise for what her father just said and also Thank Yibanathi properly. Even though her father threw away the t-shirt she managed to pick it up from the bin before living the hospital ward and she personally washed it and made sure nobody saw her especially her sister. When she arrived the door was

open and Yibanathi was wearing the tracksuit pants and a new white vest laying on top of the bed well he will obviously start working the following day.

Yibanathi was startled when he saw Londisa.

Londisa stood by the door and didn't come inside Yibanathi's room she spoke to him standing by the door.

.

Londisa: Hi welcome back (smiling). I came to return this (handing over the t-shirt)

.

Yibanathi is a proud man and he gets angry very easily so he was still angry at the way Phil blamed him for something he didn't do and his scared to lose his job so at the moment he has no energy to talk to Londisa especially because he was warned not to talk to them or else he will be fired. So he woke up and walked towards Londisa the 1st thing he did was to look around to see if there was anybody looking at them after that he stood in front



of her and leaned on the door looking at Londisa.

.

Yibanathi: Thank you sisi (took the t-shirt and walked away)

Londisa: Ngiyaxolisa for what my father said, I know I put you in this mess.

Yibanathi: It fine Nkosazane you can go now because you will get me into trouble with your father

Londisa: Owk (Disappointed) I can obviously see you angry so let me give you a space

Yibanathi: I'm not angry at you I'm just following orders

Londisa: Hmmm you don't strike me as a coward though (smiling)

Yibanathi: I'm many things but a coward isn't one of them but I have bills to pay so I have to respect my boss.

Londisa: Don't let my daddy scare you I'm a grown

girl, Ngiyabonga kakhulu you really helped me the other day and I promise next time I will drive better.

Yibanathi: Hmmmm!! I didn't know you can speak Zulu wow (smiling)

Londisa: "laughing out loud"... Hey I'm Zulu at the end of the day

Yibanathi: Coconut

Londisa: (Hitting Yibanathi on his chest) Hey I'm not

Yibanathi: Ouch!

Londisa: Goodnight my saver (smiling)

Yibanathi: Anytime trouble maker

.

Londisa Entering the house

.

Phil: Hawu Nana where have you been?

Londisa: I was outside dad I needed some fresh air.

[2/12, 12:16] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 9

.

THE FOLLOWING MORNING

.

Adelaide had a big event that she needs to cater for; its one of the ANC events so she has a lot to do, normally when she has such big events her daughters always helps her. They always go with her even though she has few people that she normally hires and pay them after every event, so they will also be there to work but her daughters also accompany her and help her as well. In the morning one of the guys that works for Adelaide phoned and told Adelaide that he won't be coming because of family issues so he bailed on Adelaide on last minutes, she was very stressed. She always wants her work to be perfect so she has to have many people assisting her, when the guy cancelled Adelaide and her daughter were packing Adelaide's equipment and they were only left with one hour

before going.

.

Adelaide: Dammit this has to happen now I'm only left with one hour and this fool decides to cancel on me now, I need more male than females and he knows this agg. (Screaming)

Lethokuhle: what's wrong?

Adelaide: One of the guys that works for me has cancelled

Lethokuhle: Shame mom I'm sorry, you still remember that tonight my boyfriend is coming over for dinner and to meet you and dad right

Adelaide: Yes and I don't have time to discuss your love life now I'm stressed.

Lethokuhle: Ask Yibanathi mom it's not as if he has better things to do

Adelaide: Owk, in the meantime make me a salad I will eat when we arrive at the venue, we will buy lunch there.

Lethokuhle: Owk mom

.

Adelaide, Londisa, Lethokuhle and Yibanathi left and went to the venue in town where the event will be held, the time was 5h30 in the morning, when they arrived the other employees were already there, they decorated the venue some were busy with the food, it was very busy Yibanathi and 3 other guys were busy with the décor, it was very busy. Finally around 9h00 everything was in place. The event started Yibanathi became very bored so he went to sit outside. He was wearing his blue overall that he uses to work but he had better outlook appearances than all the other guys. He felt out of space, everybody inside was speaking in English, even the guys that he was working with were also communicating in English so he felt a bit embarrassed because he knows that even though he understands them very well but he can't respond in English because his English is very bad. He took a bottle and poured tab water inside and he went to sit alone under the tree next to the cars, waiting for the event to finish so they will start packing, he was very

tired. Lethokuhle was inside the car sleeping but later on she woke up and saw Yibanathi sitting next to the car, she walked past him as if she doesn't know him and as if she has never seen him. No smile, no small talk, The event went on and on, Londisa was sitting inside, she was very much interested in the presentation especially because she is doing Bcom, so she's into finance, she enjoys listening to these kinds of things but later on she went outside for some fresh air. She decided to go inside her mother's car and sit there since the car was packed under the shade. She wanted to cool off that's when she saw Yibanathi sitting under the tree drinking water and smoking cigarette. She doesn't want to be a nuisance to him, so she doesn't know whether to go there and talk to him or to just go back inside the hall. While she was still standing indecisive, Yibanathi lifted his head up and looked at her

.

Yibanathi: Is it finished?

Londisa: Not yet, you owk, you looked quiet unhappy

when you walked out of the hall

Yibanathi: Don't worry about me I'm fine, I'm just bored that all.

Londisa: I didn't know you smoke

Yibanathi: There is plenty that you don't know (smiling) you seemed interested in that presentation

Londisa: I love finance, in high school I was good in accounting hence that is why I want to work for SARS.

Yibanathi: I used to hate accounting with all my heart, I enjoyed physics and I passed it with distinction including maths and agriculture.

Londisa: Really? (Amazed)

Yibanathi: Yeap

.

Londisa and Yibanathi spent almost an hour talking and laughing and they really got a chance to know each other, Yibanathi became even more comfortable around Londisa, he changed his perspective about her but he didn't stop calling her

coconut even though they were talking and laughing but you could tell that they both totally different from each other. Yibanathi is a simple Zulu farm boy, he doesn't know lots of things, and Londisa is a classy glamorous girl even today she is wearing her red Adidas tracksuit and sneakers but she is looking totally amazing and still glamorous. She tries to accommodate Yibanathi by speaking in Zulu but you could tell that it's not her thing. As they continued to talk and laugh Londisa took Yibanathi's bottle of water and drank it, she ended up finishing the whole bottle. Lethokuhle was very disgusted while she was talking on the phone also outside a bit distance from where Yibanathi and Londisa are standing, she saw her sister drinking Yibanathi's water, she wasn't disgusted by the fact that Londisa is talking to Yibanathi but because she knows her sister enjoys talking to people, she is aware that Londisa is down to earth what she doesn't understand was why is she drinking from the same bottle as the garden boy without even using a straw. Londisa was too comfortable around Yibanathi she didn't even notice that they were drinking from the same bottle, after



Lethokuhle finished talking on the phone she went inside the hall, Londisa and Yibanathi continued to talk. Londisa ended up finishing Yibanathi's water because Yibanathi was too busy smoking.

.

Yibanathi: Aaaah!! Londisa you finished my water. I will strangle you (Laughing)

Londisa: Oops sorry I didn't even notice

Yibanathi: Yeah right sgebengu

.

They decided to take a walk to the tab and when they arrived, Yibanathi poured water inside the bottle and took few drops of water and sprinkled them into Londisa's face

.

Yibanathi: That is your punishment for finishing my water.

Londisa: (laughing out loud) Hey you going to ruin my make up (Laughing)

.

When Londisa was still busy laughing she wasn't watching where she was walking she was busy laughing, she tripped and she almost fell on the ground Yibanathi pulled her up before she reached the ground. When she was pulling her up they stared into each other's eyes. It was the most awkward moment, nobody can explain that moment. It was 2 seconds of awkwardness between them. While they were both still in that awkward zone Lethokuhle came outside by the tab calling Londisa's name and Londisa immediately stopped looking into Yibanathi's eyes and had to go to her sister.

.

Lethokuhle: And now? Why is the garden boy holding your arm?

Londisa: .....

Lethokuhle: Londisa!! I'm talking to you?

Londisa: Aaaah! Sorry What?

Lethokuhle: Are you owk? I said why is the garden

boy holding your arm, he was holding your arm when I arrived to call you. Why were you holding each other?

Londisa: Oh no actually I almost fell actually I tripped so he was lifting me up

Lethokuhle: Oh (confused) you seem to be having lots of accident around him

Londisa: Where are we going, is mom calling me?

Lethokuhle: No come sit with us, I'm saving you from that Zulu macansi, listen little sis, I know you are a kind person and most of the time you feel sorry for poor people, I know right now you probable feel pity for Yibanathi for being poor and stuff, I know you always close to our servants because you pity them you always somehow feel like you can help them but you not God there is no need to lower your standard by hanging out with him, trying to accommodate him, it's not your fault his like this it's God's fault so stop boring yourself. Come and chill with me and the Municipal manager's daughter.

Londisa: No I'm not in the mood to entertain that girl

I'm going back inside to listen to the presentation.

.

Adelaide: Actually young lady the presentation is finished, where is Yibanathi? We need to start packing.

.

Yibanathi and other employees came and started packing everything, when they finished they got inside the car and left, when they arrived home they unpacked everything. Londisa went to take a bath. While she sitting in the bath tub she was still confused about that awkward moment she had with Yibanathi, she was trying so hard to make sense of it. But unfortunately Yibanathi doesn't feel the same way, he didn't sense or felt any awkwardness as far as his concern he was just helping Londisa not to fall and nothing else. He still sees her as his boss younger daughter.

.

Londisa

.

I can't believe Lethokuhle just said I like feeling sorry for poor people and it's not true I just prefer treating everybody the same way and Yibanathi is a good guy that is why I talk to him but Hmmm! he has such nice eyes and a wonderful white smile and a great body (smiling), I like his personality, his totally different from most people ive met, whenever I'm around him I just feel different, I become myself, I feel free, relaxed and I don't try to prove a point, his genuine, His not boastful. Aaaah! Why is he on my mind? Let me just finish bathing and stop thinking of the silly things, I have to finish early because Lethokuhle's boyfriend is coming over for dinner

[2/12, 12:16] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 10

.

Lethokuhle: Mom and dad meet Mahubo. Babe this is my father Phil Nxumalo, That is my mother Adelaide Nxumalo and my sister Londisa Nxumalo

Mahubo: I'm pleased to meet you all and thank you for inviting me

Phil: I needed to see the man in my daughter's life, where you from?

Mahubo: I'm From Durban sir

Phil: Durban boy! I hope you not going to break my daughter's heart

Mahubo: I promise I won't sir

Phil: But you look familiar, what is your surname?

Mahubo: Hlomuka

Phil: Hlomuka as in the new MEC of Cogta. You are the MEC's son

Mahubo: Yes sir

Phil: Great choice Letho, Londisa I hope you taking notes and learning from your sister. So what do you do for a living, are you also a student?

Mahubo: No sir I actually own my own company I'm into tenders

Phil: I'm impressed guys let's go outside we will have

dinner by the pool area, please tell Nozipho (maid) to prepare a table outside for us, yoooh it's very hot in here.

.

The whole family went to sit outside Phil and Mahubo were drinking beer outside and the ladies were just drinking juice, Adelaide and Lethokuhle prepared nice food for dinner, it was mouth-watering. Adelaide has always known that Lethokuhle is dating a rich guy but she wasn't aware that its actually the MEC's son she was so proud of Lethokuhle to the extent that they allowed her have Mahubo sleeping over. Adelaide cannot wait to brag to her friends about Mahubo in her mind she is already picturing them getting married. Adelaide wants a comfortable life for her kids, she wants them to continue living large even when they married, she always taught them to put money 1st and love later.

.

Mahubo Hlomuka is a 32 year old man from Durban he has his own house, he just recently moved out

from his parents' home because he wanted to be independent, he has many cars and is very famous in Durban, he is famous for hosting the top parties and for spending thousands in night clubs. Last weekend he was at Max lifestyle he bought alcohol for everybody there. His friends with cash flow Ngcobo, dj Tira and all other famous and rich people of Durban, he is a party animal and doesn't take life serious, he gets many tenders from his father so he has money. He and Lethokuhle have been dating since last year things seem to be going well.

.

Later on when the time was around half past 8 at night the family decided to go and sit by the braai area to braai chops and to continue with the drinks and getting to know Mahubo better. Even though everybody was having fun but Londisa's head was somewhere else, it was at the place she can't even explain. Phil was already so drunk and still he wanted more meat to braai. He didn't even think that maybe they should call Yibanathi and the maid to join them.



.

Phil: Let me go call Yibanathi to braai meet for us

Londisa: Dad is it necessary to disturb him, his probable sleeping by now after so much work he did in mom's event.

Phil: So it his job

Londisa: His job is to work in this household and do the garden, not to work for events and braai meat. Let him rest please (annoyed)

Phil: You didn't seem to have a problem when I told the maid to set the table outside for us she was also on her way to sleep but you didn't say anything. So what makes you think Yibanathi is different?

Londisa: weeeelll Aaaah!... I didn't notice that she was on her way to sleep

Phil: So if you don't want Yibanathi to braai the meat who is going to do. You?

Londisa: Me? I know nothing about doing the meat but I doubt there is anybody who still needs more meat. Are you guys still hungry

Adelaide: No and I'm also exhausted. It was nice meeting you son hopefully we will see you in the morning before you live. Good night everybody.

.

Phil also left with Adelaide. Londisa went to her room and Lethokuhle and Mahubo went to Lethokuhle's room to sleep. Lethokuhle may be rude but she respects her parents a lot and she has morals. She hates doing anything that will seem like being disrespectful to her parents. Normally Adelaide will never allow a boyfriend to sleep in her house but because she heard that the boyfriend is rich she didn't mind. So when Lethokuhle and her boyfriend also went to sleep, they went inside Lethokuhle's room and started kissing and kissing on top of her bed but the moment when Mahubo was taking Lethokuhle's panty off she tried to stop him.

.

Lethokuhle: I don't think it's a good idea for me and you to be having sex while my parents are in the

room next-door.

Mahubo: Why not (continuing to kiss Lethokuhle)

Lethokuhle: it's disrespectful

Mahubo: It's not baby trust me, we won't make any noise and besides they know you having sex, they know you not a virgin

Lethokuhle: Still

Mahubo: Come on don't ruin my night. Sex is the best way to end a wonderful day. Your parents won't hear us.

.

Mahubo convinced Lethokuhle until she gave in and did it even though deep down she still felt guilty. In the morning everybody woke up and sat at the patio for breakfast. Londisa was sitting in the chair opposite Phil. They were having breakfast and laughing making conversation and making silly jokes. Yibanathi was outside cutting the front yard grass. Londisa kept looking at Yibanathi but she didn't want her family to notice, she kept stealing a look at

Yibanathi, she's still finding it very hard to accept that she might be developing feelings for Yibanathi. This whole thing is stressing her out a lot because she still doesn't understand why she is developing feeling for her family's garden boy. She still hasn't accepted the fact that she might be starting to catch feelings for Yibanathi, she is very much in denial but her heart is failing her. Last night when she was supposed to sleep she sat in front of the mirror looking at herself and wondering how can a glamorous and uptown girl like her date a garden boy but lately his the only thing she thinks of. So when everybody was talking she kept looking at Yibanathi, she even saw when Yibanathi hurt himself with a grass machine, she smiled and wanted so bad to go to him and help him out at the time Yibanathi was not wearing a t-shirt more reason why Londisa couldn't keep her eyes off him. Her family didn't notice but the maid did, the maid was so shocked when she noticed how much Londisa is staring at Yibanathi. Nozipho has been working for this family for years now, she knows and understand every member of this family especially the kids. She

knows very well that they will never date somebody like Yibanathi, she knew very well that no matter how nice and down to earth Londisa can be but loving Yibanathi is one thing she will never do and she knows that Londisa has a boyfriend as well and she is also aware that out of all the people in this house Londisa is the most behaving person she doesn't picture her dating her family stuff members like her father but this time Nozipho is wrong Londisa is really catching feelings. So right now she is shocked but Nozipho also didn't think much of it she thought maybe Londisa was thinking of something, maybe something was on her mind and she was just looking at Yibanathi without realising it.

.

When everybody left the patio, Nozipho went to Londisa just to talk to her because she is the only person in this family that is open and free to talk to.

.

Nozipho: whhuh!! Look at the grass; I feel like going outside to sleep on the grass the whole day

Londisa: That makes the 2 of us

Nozipho: You look miles away Ntombi, are you owk?

Londisa: Yes I'm fine aunty

Nozipho: Shame Yibanathi, his almost the same age as my 1st born son, such a hardworking young man, you know if it wasn't for the death of his parents you could tell that this boy was going to do well in life. I like how perseverance he is. Last week he helped my last born son with his physics assignment over the phone my son phone me yesterday and told me he got 100%, so I have to go and thank Yibanathi properly

Londisa: (Smiling) that is wonderful. He seems very intelligent. Is he married though?

Nozipho: Who? Yibanathi no (laughing) hell no he doesn't even have children, his hustling for his grandmother, Girls nowadays are gold diggers they only date rich man, with cars etc. forgetting that rich guys only bring stress, headache, diseases and no peace. I'm glad I wasn't born in your generation; you guys are missing out on the real meaning of the

word love. Love is not about money but you still young one day when you choosing a man choose wisely. You are educated so you dont need to depend on a man who will miss treat you.

Londisa: (Confused, thinking of a day when she saw her father her kissing the Nkandla maid, while her mother was in their bedroom)

Nozipho: You thought he was married? Why are you asking? Londisa are you owk?

Londisa: Oh yes I'm fine. No reason aunty I was just asking (looking away)

.

When Nozipho finished cleaning the patio she went outside to do her washing. Yibanathi took 5 minutes break and went next to her and he also wanted to drink water.

.

Nozipho: Awu bhuti how was the event yesterday

Yibanathi: I have no idea, I went to sit outside, ask Londisa she seemed interested

Nozipho: Nxe! Rich people are weird I will never allow my child to sleep with a boyfriend under my roof

Yibanathi: huh! Oh you mean Lethokuhle? We do things differently Nozi. Rich people have their own mind-set. But I will also never sleep with a girl in her parents' house, it's just disrespectful

Nozipho: That is why Londisa is my favourite

Yibanathi: I will never date any of them. I will never date them, I'm sure they feel the same way about me. Maybe Londisa is different because she is young who knows maybe she will grow up and become like her sister and mother. Londisa has a great personality but I'm scared of rich girls, they heart breakers and I'm too sensitive. So I make sure I keep my distance from rich girls. I date girl who are on the same league as me somebody who will understand when I don't have money, some body I can buy kfc for and she will appreciate it because I will never afford those fancy restaurants and Londisa and Lethokuhle's hair, nails, perfume, clothes yoh. And at the moment I'm not ready for any relationship,



especially after my ex-girlfriend left me when she became a teacher she called me uBhodlindlala so I need to focus on myself. I dont want to embarrass myself in-front of these affording girls

[2/12, 12:17] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 11

.

Weeks went by Londisa's feelings for Yibanathi were growing, even though her family doesn't know but they keep noticing how much she is defending Yibanathi. It' as if she is his spoke person. Londisa has tried everything to be noticed by him but there was no luck. Londisa was getting worried and even doubting herself, doubting her beauty, she doesn't understand why Yibanathi won't notice her but she is also scared to date him knowing very well that nobody will accept their relationship. In the morning Londisa woke up and got dressed in her floral shorts, her simple Louis Vuitton t-shirt and just her morning shoes, she had her makeup and her weave was on

point as usual. She went down stairs to join her family for breakfast she realised that they were having breakfast outside because of the heat, she had no choice but to go to them when she walked out she bumped into Yibanathi by the door while he was busy sweeping the yard. Nozipho (maid) was by the rubbish bin outside. When Londisa walked out, she and Yibanathi had eye contact they looked at each other and both quickly looked away. It was as if they were both guilty of something that is when Nozipho noticed that something is wrong between these two but she again didn't pay attention to this whole thing. Londisa walked past Yibanathi and she greeted him, he obviously greeted her back but this time the whole thing was weird when Londisa walked past Yibanathi he stopped sweeping for few seconds and looked behind him looking at Londisa while she walked away. After looking at her, he looked down and smiled a bit as if he was impressed and he continued sweeping.

.

The whole family had their meal it was the weekend

so nobody was rushing anywhere. After eating Londisa and Lethokuhle chilled together and had their sister sister moment. Londisa's phone kept ringing but she was ignoring it. It was her boyfriend calling she has been ignoring him for some time now; ever since she started fantasizing about Yibanathi she has lost every interest on him.

.

Lethokuhle: Why are you ignoring him?

Londisa: Who?

Lethokuhle: Your boyfriend and before you had his number saved as love and now you've saved it by his name, are you guys fighting?

Londisa: Don't be silly of course not

Lethokuhle: His calling again. Are you still going to ignore him?

Londisa: Why is he such a pain, we just started dating it's not as if we've been dating for years, I don't know why his acting like this, I'm starting to lose interest on him

Lethokuhle: Have you met somebody else? Because you sound like a person who has found a new lover

Londisa: It's nothing like that

Lethokuhle: care to share, who is he, where did you meet, is he working or studying, what does he drive?  
Info girl

Londisa: it's nothing like that and besides who said love is about money

Lethokuhle: Don't fool yourself love is all about money, make the right choice

Londisa: You dating a rich guy sis are you truly happy or you get excited by all the things he buy for you? Does he respect you; value your opinion, care about your feelings. Are you the only girl in his life?

Lethokuhle: (silent)...

Londisa: Letho!

Lethokuhle: Of course I'm the only one, he respects me and he loves me. His just like dad exactly like him

Londisa: LIKE DAD? Oh please

Lethokuhle: What is that supposed to mean

Londisa: Never mind

Lethokuhle: Dating a man for love only isn't a good idea, you must always remember that love will not buy you bread and maintain your life style

Londisa: I'm educated Letho I will work & earn my salary, you should also remember that money will never buy you peace and happiness.

Lethokuhle: Somebody is brainwashing you, stop spending time with Nozipho, I know she is the one feeding you this rubbish, she tried it with me and didn't succeed, I have to tell mom about this and enough with all this love nonsense who is the new man in your life.

Londisa: My lips are sealed for now.

.

Lethokuhle and Londisa both left and went to town, they both bumped into their former maid from Nkandla, the 3 of them were shocked to see each other, the Nkandla maid was looking very nice, she

also had an expensive weave and she was wearing expensive, designer clothes carrying a Gucci bag, she came out of the black Mercedes. Londisa and Lethokuhle were both shocked and confused when they looked at her closely she had a big belly, she was pregnant, and it looked as if she was almost half way with her pregnancy. She had long nails and her makeup was well done, Lethokuhle was surprised but she didn't seem to care much, she just couldn't wait to tell her mother that Nkandla maid is now a slay queen. Londisa on the other hand she was very shocked, her heart was beating so fast, she kept on thinking of the day she saw her kissing her father. In the back of her mind she is hoping that her father is not responsible for all this transformation. They both just ignored the maid and walked past her like they didn't know her but she was also not bothered she also walked away like she has never seen them.

.

The sisters went back home, on their way home they were discussing the maid and how she has become

the slay queen, when they arrived home Lethokuhle was hooting like a mad person at the gate and Londisa was offended

.

Lethokuhle: Yibanathi can be so fucken deaf sometimes

Londisa: That is not fair he has other things to do, he can sit by the gate the whole day waiting for you to return home, so he can open the gate for you

Lethokuhle: Hawu (confused)

Yibanathi came to open the gate for them and he opened the garage, he stood by the garage door waiting to close it, Lethokuhle took her things and went inside. Londisa didn't see Yibanathi standing next to the door she thought maybe he went back to his work so she attempted to close the garage door but unfortunately she is short when she had her hands up trying to reach the garage door Yibanathi stood behind her and spoke with his deep voice next to her ear.

.

Yibanathi: You should become my assistant you obviously enjoy doing my work shorty

Londisa: I didn't realise you were standing behind me; I thought you went back at the garden

Yibanathi: Hmmm... never and live you here by yourself to close the garage, I'd never do that (Smiling)

Londisa: (Smiling) thank you and you such a gentleman

Yibanathi: Only around you

Londisa: I love the sound of that

Yibanathi: I'm glad (smiling)

.

Londisa and Yibanathi looked each other in the eye they experience that awkward moment again, they were standing opposite one another. So close to each other it was very suspicious. For the 1st time they both really connected, they love for one another immediately became even stronger. At that very



same moment they almost wanted to kiss and they were startled by Phil hooting at the gate. They both came back to life and back to reality.

.

Yibanathi: Aaaah I'm sorry I have to get back to work.

Londisa: Yeah

.

Yibanathi ran to the gate....

.

Yibanathi

.

Fuck oh God what have I done, why am I doing this to myself. Londisa is making me feel in a way ive never felt before. Ive been ignoring this feeling for weeks now I will definitely lose my job, whenever I see her in the morning drinking coffee by the garden I feel like watching her the whole day, I haven't felt like this in years, maybe she wouldn't want to date me because of my social status by if I had to get an opportunity to be with a girl like her I will cherish her

but how am I going to afford a girl like her, all those weaves etc. I won't afford them with my salary. I need to look for a new job; it's getting harder every day to be around Londisa, she is making my job difficult, I can't focus anymore, she is 21 and I'm 30 years old she's a baby. This whole thing started at the event, I like how she closes her eyes when she laughs and how she lifts her head up when she talks to me because she is short, I couldn't believe when she drank water from the same bottle as me without feeling disgusted like all the other coconuts. The whole thing reminded me from when she was sleeping on my chest while we were waiting for the ambulance the day she almost killed us both by driving like a mad person. I won't lie at that time I didn't think much of it, I knew that I was starting to feel something but I thought my mind was playing tricks on me so I didn't pay much attention to it and I didn't think dating a rich girl was a good thing for me especially dating my boss's last born daughter is even worse, why would Londisa date a man whose job is to open gates and wash dogs and plant flowers for her family. What am I going to do, I'm not

educated so I don't see my life changing and becoming rich like Phil so that I can make her happy. One thing I know for sure though is I feel something for this girl and its killing me to see her every day. I can't wait for varsity to open so she can go back to university, I can't lose my job. Phil will kill me if he sees me next to his child.

.

Narrator

.

Yibanathi opened the gate for Phil and he went straight inside the house when he got inside Adelaide, Londisa and Lethokuhle were sitting in the lounge watching TV and talking he came in and greeted everyone, he went to take a bath ad joined his family after wards.

.

Lethokuhle: Oh shoot I forgot to tell you mom guess who we saw in town

Adelaide: I'm not going to guess so you may as well

tell me baby

Lethokuhle: Dad do you want to guess?

Phil: Of course not so who did you see?

Lethokuhle: Do you guys remember Amanda that maid from Nkandla? You should have seen her mom, she was driving a black Mercedes and she is a slay queen now, she had a weave almost the same inches as mine and she had make up I almost didn't recognise her. On top it all she is pregnant. I wonder who her blesser is because it quiet obvious that somebody is sponsoring her. (Laughing)

Adelaide: Really? But Phil I thought you said she went back to Nkandla and you saw her the time you had a meeting at the Nkandla municipality.

Phil: (shocked) I must have seen somebody who looks like her.

Lethokuhle: Well who ever her blesser is, he must really be rich to buy that Mercedes. Farm girls think the only way to ensure a man doesn't live you is to fall pregnant. That girl is from Nkandla she definitely bewitched that man. I'm telling you guys if the

blessed is married I feel sorry for his wife because she will never get her man back. I respect Muthi wase Nkandla.

[2/12, 12:28] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 12

.

Adelaide: Nozipho when was the last time you saw or spoke to Amanda the maid from Nkandla?

Nozipho (Maid): Whuuu! Madam it's been a while

Adelaide: When she left here did she find a new job or went back home?

Nozipho: I'm not sure but I don't think she went back home because I used to see her around town a couple of months ago

Adelaide: Was she driving a Mercedes when you saw her?

Nozipho: No we met inside the mall so I'm not sure but she was looking really different she looked more

like you and your daughters, she looked expensive.

Adelaide: Maybe she found herself a job

Nozipho: I doubt she didn't pass her matric well; she probable has a rich man. Young girls these days depend on old rich man for a better life.

Adelaide: I know almost all the rich men in Pietermaritzburg, most of them are married to my friends; I wonder who her sponsor is. But it's none of my business anyways my man will never fall for that cheap tramp.

.

Adelaide walked out of the kitchen and left, she went out with her friends, they call themselves rich wives. Behind Nozipho was left confused wondering if Phil was the father of the baby. She didn't feel sorry for Adelaide though because of how she treats people, she hoped that the baby is Phil's baby so that Adelaide will learn to respect people. Phil hasn't said a word since last night after what Lethokuhle said, he kept wondering what going to happen when his secret comes out and everybody learns the truth

about him, his more worried about his daughter more than Adelaide, when Adelaide left the house, Phil immediately left after her. He went to a flat that his renting, the one that he told Adelaide was for business.

.

Phil knocking on the door x2

.

Amanda (Nkandla maid): Hey babe, why are you knocking what happened to your keys?

Phil: I forgot them at home; I was in a hurry when I left. Where were you yesterday?

Amanda: What do you mean; I was in town meeting with you.

Phil: Sorry babe I know we were together in town, I'm just a bit scared because my daughters almost caught us; they said they saw you in town. How come I didn't see them?

Amanda: Oh yes, they did we met at the parking lot, that is why I phoned you and told you to park your

car on the other parking's I was avoiding that, I'm sorry I didn't tell you, I didn't want to spoil our day. You heard what the doctor said yesterday our son is growing inside me and there are no complications. So far so good. I can't wait to meet him (Kissing Phil).

Phil: I can't believe I'm having a son; it has always been my dream.

Amanda: Oh and yesterday you promised to spend the whole of today with me, I hope you still going to keep your promise

Phil: Of course. You carrying my heir you deserve to get everything and all my attention. Over the weekend ive booked a place for us in Drakensberg just for fresh air away from everything.

Amanda: What are going to say to your wife?

Phil: Live that to me honey.

Amanda: But baby another thing I wanted to talk to you about is the issue of the house, I can't raise our son in a flat he needs a proper home just like your daughters.



Phil: Its fine my love, you can start house hunting.  
For my son I will do anything.

.

Phil and Amanda spent the whole day together. It was wonderful they were preparing for the arrival of their son. These two may seem in love but unfortunately Amanda is not the only side chick in Phil's life, he has another girlfriend that he recently just met; she is much younger and studying Engineering at the University of KZN. On the other hand Adelaide is not paying much attention to notice that her marriage is falling apart, whenever she is around Phil she wants to discuss money and business and all the other boring stuff forgetting that her husband is all about fun which is one of the reasons Phil enjoys going out with younger girls to entertain him. Even though what he has with Amanda seem real and he truly loves her but he can't change who he is, he really loves beautiful young woman and he can't even help himself, he knows that it's easy for him to get any girl he wants because he has money and he know that girls love

money.

.

AT THE NXUMALO RESIDENT

.

Adelaide returned home and found Londisa sitting opposite her computer busy with her varsity thesis and Lethokuhle was not at home, she went to Durban to spend a day with Mahubo.

.

Adelaide: You look bored

Londisa: Trust me mommy I'm not. I have a lot of work to do before varsity opens

Adelaide: At times I always wish I was as focus as you when I was young. IL be far in life

Londisa: You doing great as it is mom, you still my role model (smiling)

Adelaide: Today we were discussing Amanda THE MAID with my friends

Londisa: Amanda? Why? She is not our concern, she

is just a home wrecker, stop worrying about her, you 10 times better than she is, and you have your own successful catering company. Amanda should be the last thing on your mind. Mom do you love me and want me to be happy right?

Adelaide: Yeah of course why would you ask something like that?

Londisa: So you will accept any guy I choose to be with as long as he makes me happy?

Adelaide: Of course, I accepted your sister's boyfriend and I'm glad she found herself a good man who will be able to take care of her

Londisa: So that means you will only accept him if his rich?

Adelaide: Yes. You are my daughter I'm sure you have expensive taste just like me.

Londisa: Mom what about love though

Adelaide: I'm not having this conversation with you. Choose wisely you don't want to embarrass your father and me. Take these seeds to Yibanathi, I'm

sure his inside his room, normally around one clock he eats his lunch. Tell him to plant them tomorrow and come back quickly I need you to help me with some accounting things for my business, something doesn't add up in my books, looks like some of my money is missing but since I have my genius my last born sweetheart and favourite daughter I know you will find a solution.

.

The moment Adelaide mentioned the name Yibanathi Londisa's heart skip the beat...

She walked out of the house and started looking for Yibanathi by the garden when she couldn't find him; she went to look for him in the back rooms. When she arrived the door in Yiba's room was closed so she knocked.

.

Yibanathi: Come inside

Londisa: Hey I was told to bring these to you; I think it's the seeds

Yibanathi: Thanks. How are you I haven't seen you the whole day

Londisa: I'm much better now (smiling); I was a bit busy with school work. How are you?

Yibanathi: I'm also great. Please tell Mrs Nxumalo I will do this 1st thing in the morning

Londisa: Oh Gosh, You also listen to this type of music

Yibanathi: HELL YES! Khuzani and Mqumeni are my favourite (Laughing)

Londisa: I don't even know who that is (smiling)

Yibanathi: You are missing out young lady, one day when I have a car I will do a collection of all their music and play them so loud. (Laughing)

Londisa: (laughing) you weird and crazy. I prefer Halsey, Sia, and Rihanna

Yibanathi: Weeeh! I don't even know who those people are.

Londisa: I doubt I will ever enjoy being in your car. NO No! (Laughing out loud)

Yibanathi: Smiling... But for you though I will play Rihanna or Sia and pretend to be enjoying or even listening, just to make you happy. (Looking at Londisa).

.

After what Yibanathi said to Londisa considering and putting her happiness 1st she was even more in love with Yibanathi, Growing up she has never heard her father putting her mother's feelings 1st or considering her thoughts and views. So she was amazed and she had a great time, laughing with Yibanathi she realised how different they are from each other but since opposite attracts she was even more attracted. While they were still laughing Londisa got up and she was about to go back inside the house since her mother was waiting for her. When she got up from the chair Yibanathi also stood up from his single bed and went by the door so that he will close it when Londisa walks out. He opened the door and leaned by the door, Londisa walked in front of him to get out of the door. Londisa turned around to say bye to Yibanathi after she said Good

bye Yibanathi just went closer to her and kissed her, he was shaking while doing it not knowing what Londisa will say, he was taken by the moment he couldn't help himself, he wanted to tell her that he loves her while they were still having a conversation but he became scared. He held her on her waist and lifted her chin, and kissed Londisa so gentle. Instead of Londisa stopping Yibanathi, Londisa immediately melted she took her hand and placed it on Yibanathi's neck. They stood outside in front of the door and shared a kiss. In the middle of the kiss Yibanathi stopped Kissing Londisa and looked at her with his beautiful and sexy eyes and said to her:

.

Yibanathi: I love you Londy. I can't pretend anymore, at the moment I have nothing to offer you but I promise that you have my whole heart and you won't share it with anybody.

Londisa: I love you too.

Yibanathi: So you giving me a chance?

Londisa: Hell yeah (smiling)

.

They continued to kiss, while inside the house Adelaide was wondering where Londisa is because she has been gone for over 15 minutes now.

.

Adelaide: Haibo kanti how long does it take Londisa to go to Yibanathi's room. (Frustrated)

Nozipho (maid): Mam?

Adelaide: I have been waiting for Londisa for over 15 minutes now. Let me go to Yibanathi's room to call her, maybe she's busy playing with her dog.

Nozipho: You don't have to go Mam I will go and call her.

Adelaide: Thanks and please tell to hurry up

Nozipho: Yebo sisi

.

Nozipho walked out of the house running to call Londisa, she thought maybe Londisa is standing by the garden talking to her cell phone as usual



because Yibanathi's lunch time was over 20 minutes ago so she didn't think Yibanathi was still in his room, when she didn't find them she went straight to Yibanathi's room thinking maybe they busy with the dogs since Yibanathi's room is next to the dogs' room. When she came around the corner she saw Yibanathi and Londisa holding each other and kissing. Nozipho almost had a heart attack thinking what could've happened if Adelaide came looking for Londisa herself, what could've happened if she didn't offer to come and look for Londisa. The thought of Adelaide catching them kissing was the reason Nozipho almost lost her balance.

.

Nozipho: Wow ive seen it all. Yey nina nobabili! What the hell are you doing (confused)?

.

Both Yibanathi and Londisa were startled and they quickly let go of each other and looked at Nozipho who was standing in front of them shocked. Nozipho literary almost fell she couldn't believe her eyes.

.

Nozipho: HAWU HAWU HAWU!! (Putting her hands on her head). We baba!!

[2/12, 12:28] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 13

.

Nozipho: what are you doing?

Londisa: Please don't tell my mom

Yibanathi: Yeah Nozi I will lose my job. This is serious hle

Nozipho: Hheeeh! Owk fine relax I know how to keep a secret. If the two of you get caught it will not be because of me. Your mother is calling you.

Londisa: Owk thanks. We can go now

.

Londisa and Nozipho both went back to the house; Londisa was walking few steps in front of Nozipho

because she didn't want to be interrogated by her. When she entered the house Adelaide was waiting for her

.

Adelaide: HAWU baby girl how long does it take you to go to Yibanathi's room? I have been waiting for 15 minutes what were you doing?

Londisa: Aaaah I was .....

Nozipho: I found them busy with the dogs

Londisa: Yibanathi was showing me medication that I should buy for my dog.

Adelaide: Oh owk. Well get me my laptop and let's get to work

Londisa: Yes mommy (smiling)

.

Yibanathi was left alone in his room, immediately when Londisa and Nozipho left he went inside his room and he literary jumped up and down screaming

YES YES YES!!! He was so excited he wanted to share the good news but because their relationship is a secret he cant divulge their secrete, in the meantime Londisa is failing to focus while busy with her mother she kept thinking about the kiss she shared with Yibanathi and she kept smiling. As they were busy fixing Adelaide's books Phil walked in with a bouquet of roses for Adelaide, he walked inside the house and went straight to his wife and kissed her.

.

Phil: Yoh I'm so exhausted I had a long day at work; I had day to day meetings I didn't even get a chance to go to the office. How's the only woman in my life doing?

Adelaide: I'm also fine; I just need Londisa to finish adding up the finance books for me so that I can stop worrying. Babe remember I wanted us to go on a weekend away as a family before our kids go back to varsity so I was thinking of booking a place for us for this weekend, the last time we couldn't go because Yibanathi was going home so nobody was

going to take care of the dogs.

Phil: Aaaaah This weekend! Baby I'm sorry I can't this weekend

Adelaide: But this is important Phil, we need to spend proper time with our girls

Phil: I'm sorry Adelaide. I'm a busy man and this is short notice, I have a huge business deal that I'm busy with so I can't just go away for the whole weekend but I can't see what's stopping you guys from going. Let me book for you a perfect place. I'm sure you girls are going to have an amazing time together without me boring you.

Adelaide: Are you sure?

Phil: Of course I'm sure. And even better you can use my car, my range rover because it's a bit bigger than yours and I will use your car to attend my meetings.

Adelaide: Thanks baby. You such a blessing in disguise

Phil: I will do anything for my favourite woman. I just forgot to call the mayor about something, give me

few minutes I need to make this important phone call I'll be back just now.

Adelaide: Owk

.

Phil went outside to make a phone call because he didn't want Adelaide to hear him, so he had to lie about calling a mayor since he knew that Adelaide will not suspect a thing.

.

Phil calling Amanda...(NKANDLA MAID)

.

Phil: Hey beautiful

Amanda: I miss you already I enjoyed spending time with you I just wish you could've stayed I would have loved having you the whole night

Phil: Sounds tempting... listen the reason I'm calling you is to let you know that you can start shopping

and packing our weekend away to Drakensberg is on, Adelaide will also be away with our daughters

Amanda: Really. YEY!!! What did I do to deserve you?

Phil: I can't wait. Oh and don't forget to pack that red sexy Victoria secrete lingerie.

Amanda: I definitely will. I can't wait. Bye

Phil: Bye Angel

.

On the other hand Lethokuhle is out with her boyfriend Mahubo, they went to Durban, Mahubo Is a party animal anything that involves him has to include alcohol, girls, friends and whole lot of fun, so the initial plan was for them to spend quality time together in Mahubo's house but the plan changed when one of Mahubo's friends called him and told him that his hosting a party at his home and he was inviting Mahubo, instead of Mahubo declining and telling his friend that he was occupied, he didn't, he just accepted an invite so Lethokuhle had no choice

but to also attend that party. The biggest problem for Lethokuhle is the fact that she doesn't drink and she hates alcohol and also she doesn't really like meddling with people. She is such a snob therefore most people irritate her. they arrived at the party and there were a lot of girls dancing and having a good time, there was a lot of alcohol, Lethokuhle was starting to get overwhelmed.

.

Mahubo: Come one the party is lit why are you looking bored?

Lethokuhle: I'm not. baby can we rather go back to your place, this is not my scene.

Mahubo: Aaaag come on why would you want to go back to my place and get bored. All the fun is here live a little. Let me get you something to drink

Lethokuhle: I do not drink alcohol remember

Mahubo: Listen Letho I love you but you too considered and it's boring, have fun there is nothing



wrong with drinking alcohol if you learn to control it. This is the life for rich, young people.

Lethokuhle: I don't think this is a good idea, my parents will never allow me to drink

Mahubo: Trust me it is. You doing your final year at varsity in few months you'll be free so they can't tell you anything, they no longer have a say in your life. See this is one of the reasons I decided to buy my house and live my parent's house because they were trying to control me, yes my father is a MEC but that doesn't mean he should tell me what to do so you also need to toughen up towards your parents.

Lethokuhle: My father will discipline me if I start behaving like a loss canon and besides I can't change who I am.

Mahubo: Aaaag! Forget about your father you have me and this year I will pay lobola for you so your father will not matter anymore, I will buy you a nice house and we can party and have fun every day. The reason I don't communicate with my mother is because she told me to go to varsity and I told her I

will not do that shit I will open my own tender company and look at me now I'm rich. Don't worry relax have a drink and have fun. Your parents knows me now and they approved of me and my parents likes you as well so I'm sure your dad will not mind when he hears that you were drinking with me. Call your mother and tell her you will be spending a night at my house today so that we can have this whole night to ourselves without annoying parents.

.

Narrator

.

Mahubo is rich, young man, his very handsome, light skin in complexion, and has many cars and living a very fast life so Lethokuhle was taken by him especially because he entice her with expensive gifts and high life but Lethokuhle is grounded and well behaved. Phil and Adelaide have very good parenting skills so their daughters are good kids, they snobs

and coconuts but they are able to differentiate wrong from right, when Lethokuhle indeed called her mother and told her she wasn't coming back home, Adelaide immediately reprimanded her, she shouted at her and told her to be at home in the next 30 minutes, luckily for her when her mother told her to come home she hadn't touched her drink, so she didn't drink alcohol, she was sober and therefore she was able to drive home, Mahubo was annoyed when Lethokuhle was living, he didn't even accompany her to her car, he just gave her a R1000 and told her to use it for petrol. At the Nxumalo house while everybody was still talking about Lethokuhle, Phil and Adelaide were sitting in the lounge watching TV and discussing the Lethokuhle situation and waiting for her to come home, they didn't even want to sleep until they see her back home. Londisa was also sitting with them also watching TV. Londisa was sitting on the couch opposite Phil a text message from Londisa's phone came in and she smiled, she got so excited and she was staring at her phone.

.

Text Message from Yibanathi: Hey my plus 1 I hope I'm not disturbing you, I just wanted to say Goodnight...

Londisa replying: Even if I was fast asleep I wouldn't mind being woken up by you my plus 1

Yibanathi Replies: Wow I love you

Londisa Replies: I love you too Yiba

.

Londisa continued to stare at her phone, smiling. Phil noticed how much Londisa was looking at her phone and he also noticed that Londisa was miles away because she hasn't commented not even once about the Lethokuhle saga, in fact she was not even listening.

.

Phil: That message must really be interesting

Londisa, you've been smiling on your own and staring at that phone

Londisa: Dad! I'm sorry it a text message from my varsity friend. She really misses me.

Phil: Don't worry baby schools will open soon, I like how focused you are, I know you will never disappoint me. I'm expecting big things from you. You have such a perfect life, you such a saint.

.

Nozipho coughing out loud...

.

Phil: Are you owk Nozi?

Nozipho: Yebo Bhuti it just flue. Good night everyone I am now going to bed

[2/12, 12:29] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 14

.

In the morning Londisa woke up and when she opened her bedroom curtains she saw her prince charming doing the garden. She smiled to herself and stood for few seconds just looking at him. Ever since she started her relationship with Yibanathi she has completely stopped answering her varsity boyfriend's phone calls. Her undivided attention is on Yibanathi, her love for Yibanathi keeps growing day by day and she is starting to find it hard to hide it because every chance she gets she wants to be next to him. Londisa took a bath and went down stairs to make coffee before she went outside she sneaked around the house wanting to see where her mother, father and her big sister are, she saw that they all still bathing and getting ready so she quickly went outside, carrying a big cup of coffee. She went to where Yibanathi was busy working at the garden, Yibanathi didn't see Londisa coming since he was busy. The weird part about this relationship is the fact that these two people are way too different yet

they very much in love, Londisa is very romantic, everything about her is romantic, yet Yibanathi is very much in love with Londisa but his a farm boy and his not used to being romantic, it not his thing, but his the one who is very playful and his always crazy bringing fun in this relationship. Londisa walked slowly to Yibanathi while his faced down busy with gardening, she sneaked behind him and baby kissed him behind his ear. Yibanathi smiled and turned around he obviously knew that it was Londisa. Yibanathi 1st looked around trying to see if there was anybody watching them when he saw that the coast was clear. He went closer to Londisa and kissed her with passion. After that he picked her up and they went to stand by the corner of the garage where nobody will see them

.

Londisa: Good morning my crush (her hands were tied around Yibanathi's neck)

Yibanathi: Good morning my pair

Londisa: So I brought coffee I thought maybe we

could share it

Yibanathi: (kissing Londisa) and I bought something for you as well, yesterday I went to the shop, there is a small shop just around that corner its owned by a white old lady, Phil sent me to buy zing for the grass machine and so I bought you this (P.S. chocolate) written Forever yours.

Londisa: Ncooh! Baby thank you (Hugging)

Yibanathi: I'm glad you like it...

Londisa: I love it baby and I love you more. Mom, Letho and I are going away this weekend

Yibanathi: sounds interesting

Londisa: Yeah we going to Zimbali for a weekend, she wants to spend time with us before we go back to school, but dad is staying behind he said he has lot of work to do.

Yibanathi: I miss you already (smiling) have fun baby.

.

Londisa and Yibanathi spent few minutes together sharing a cup of coffee, laughing and talking.



Londisa was standing in front of Yibanathi leaning on his chest but during their conversation Yibanathi ended picking her up and he was holding her up, because she was jokingly complaining that whenever she speaks to him she has to look up since his very tall so Yibanathi was making it easy for her by picking her up. Yibanathi may not have money but he tries by all means to make Londisa happy and he has realised that Londisa is romantic so he also tries to make her feel special with the little that he has. Londisa may have been in a relationship before but it's the 1st time she's been this in love. After few minutes Londisa went back to the house carrying her P.S. chocolate, she was singing. When she entered the house she hid her chocolate in her pocket and she went to sit next to her family, the family was eating breakfast, she sat next to her sister. When she sat she didn't realise that there was tension between her parents and her sister. She sat down and continued to sing. She also didn't realise that she was making noise. While Phil and Adelaide were busy discipline Lethokuhle they were disturbed by Londisa singing. The weird part

Londisa didn't even greet her parents; she forgot she kept on singing. Adelaide and Phil were a bit irritated because they can't speak anymore.

.

Phil: We don't have a problem with you going out with the MEC's son but never call this house and say you not coming back, that is very disrespectful to your parents. You not married to him yet. You can go on weekends away on a trip with him but ask us in advance don't take us by surprise on last minutes. I understand that you old enough and you almost finish at the university but you still a child in this house. Never allow a man to take away your values and principles.

Adelaide: I hope we clear honey

.

\*\*\*Londisa singing

.

Phil: HEY!! (SHOUTING). And now? Londisa what has gotten into you, you very different lately, what's

exciting you?

Londisa: Nothing I'm sorry dad

Phil: So you don't greet anymore?

Londisa: I'm sorry good morning family

Adelaide: Family? (Laughing) you do know that drugs and alcohol are not allowed in this family right? I hope you not high as we speak

Londisa: I'm not; today is just a wonderful day that's all

.

During the day Lethokuhle and Londisa went to town to do shopping for their trip and to have lunch as sisters, as they were still busy talking about everything, Lethokuhle received a message from Mahubo.

.

Mahubo's text message: Hey I have an expensive surprise for you. Can I see you later tonight, I was thinking we should go to Sandton this weekend my friend DJ Speedster is launching his new club, he

bought a club and he gave me VIP tickets, So what do you say my lovely lady?

Lethokuhle Replies: Hey baby I can't this weekend; my family and I are going to Zimbali. Can we organise for some other time.

Mahubo Replies: Again you are choosing your family over me? Fine and by the way I bought you a Rolex watch but since you going with your mom maybe I will just throw it in the rubbish bin. There goes my R40 000 to the drain.

.....

Londisa: What's wrong? Did somebody die?

Lethokuhle: No Mahubo wanted us to go to Sandton this weekend his friend is opening his new club but I told him we going away this weekend

Londisa: So? What is the problem?

Lethokuhle: His angry and he bought me a Rolex watch Oh My goodness ive always wanted it. Agg it

like his reading my mind, he has such an expensive taste, look he sent me a picture of it, it's the same one that dad bought for mom last year.

Londisa: I still don't understand what you saying to me, you excited over a watch yet you saying his angry that you going away with us.

Lethokuhle: Yes his angry he said he will throw this watch in the rubbish bin because I refused to go with him to Sandton. But I need to find ways to make it up to him.

Londisa: so if his throwing it away why did he bother sending you a picture of it. I still don't understand why his angry because you going with your family, he should be telling you that he will miss you, not blackmail you and not entice you with this expensive watch.

.

On their way back home, Lethokuhle was driving they were using her BMW, Londisa was sitting next to her, Londisa took out her P.S. chocolate that Yibanathi bought for her, when she took it out

Lethokuhle looked at her and she was surprised because she didn't see Londisa buying a chocolate.

.

Lethokuhle: a P.S. chocolate written forever yours, wow when was the last time I saw this chocolate, it reminds me of high school, my 1st boyfriend Tim he was white he used to buy me these. I used to feel special, but I don't remember seeing you buying chocolate.

Londisa: Oh I did while you were on the phone.

Lethokuhle: Oh ohk, you seem different Mani, you glowing girl, you always smiling every day it's a happy day for you, you even sing while we eating. And now you are buying high school chocolate. It's like you living on another planet. Look at how you eating that chocolate heh! Slowly and sexy (laughing)  
Londisa what is happening Moh girl. Ive never seen you like this before

Londisa: You imagining things sis

.

\*\*\* ON THE WEEKEND \*\*\*

.

Adelaide called Yibanathi to pack the luggage into Phil's Range rover since they will be using it, Yibanathi did as he was told, he indeed packed gently and went back to his duties but when he was at the garden he sent Londisa a text message

.

Text message from Yibanathi: Travel safe my plus 1

.

Londisa and Lethokuhle were already in the car waiting for their mother while she was busy talking to her husband Phillip.

.

Phil: I will miss you guys, I can't believe I'll be all alone this weekend. If it wasn't for work I'll be joining you guys. I'm going to be so bored. I will drown myself into my work so that I will not be missing you too much. I can't wait for Sunday.

Adelaide: ive prepared food for you I know how

much you hate take away so I prepared enough food for the whole weekend and It's in the fridge Nozipho will serve you.

Phil: Owk great. Bye my love I will see you guys Sunday. Let me just go to the study room and get busy with work before I start crying seeing you live (smiling)

Adelaide: Bye hubby (kissing)

.

Adelaide and her daughter left, they were very excited and happy, they were playing music in the car, they were just happy to be together. They couldn't wait to rock Zimbali. 30 minutes after they left Phil went to his room and packed his bag as well, while he was still packing a black Mercedes was hooting at the gate Yibanathi went to open and the Mercedes came in Nozipho was at the kitchen cleaning. Amanda (Maid from Nkandla) came out with her big belly and she was looking beautiful and amazing in her very short floral dress. She has a resemblance of Zandile from Imbewu the seed



[2/12, 12:29] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 15

.

Nozipho: Haibo! (Screaming) Amanda bathong! Is this you?

Amanda: Hi Nono long time no see (hugging)

Nozipho: What are you doing here?

Amanda: I came to fetch the father of my son, we going away it's a family vacation

Nozipho: But...

Amanda: who is the hunk next to you?

Nozipho: Oh this is Yibanathi, the new gardener

Amanda: Hi Yibanathi, I'm Amanda the former maid. I feel sorry for you; it's not easy working for a high class madam like Adelaide.

Yibanathi: Sawubona sisi

.

\*\*\*Phil walked out carrying his bag

.

Amanda: Hey baby (kissing Phil)

Phil: Hey mommy (smiling). Guys I'm going somewhere with Amanda, Nozipho you know the drill, in order for you guys to keep your jobs and don't die, I suggest you keep your mouths shut and don't mention this to Adelaide and my daughters. IL be back Sunday morning before they return home. As far as my wife is concern I'm spending this whole weekend home working and I expect you two to say the same thing, oh and eat all that food on the fridge that Adelaide cooked for me. Make sure you finish it before she returns. We going to be using Adelaide's car since she left with mine Yibanathi wash Amanda's car and park it in the garage when you done.

Yibanathi: Yebo Nomzane

Phil: Well I hope we all clear so bye

.

Phil and Amanda left. Nozipho was shocked that Amanda is still dating Phil and that she is pregnant with his child but she was not as shocked as Yibanathi, when Phil left Yibanathi stood for 10 seconds without moving still trying to digest everything that he just witnessed, he was so confused and disgusted at the same time. Yibanathi doesn't believe in miss treating woman like this.

.

Yibanathi: I'm glad I'm not rich. What did just happen? Because I'm still confuse Nozi

Nozi: I'm also confused. The woman you just met her name is Amanda and few years ago she was also a maid just like me as you can see she is pretty and she is a gold digger so she started dating Phil since his also a whore, they started sleeping together until she quit and left. I didn't know they were still together though. But I must admit Phil really loves this girl because the Phil that I know doesn't date a same girl for this long.

Yibanathi: Haibo so having an affair is his thing?

Nozipho: Yes he knows Adelaide won't live him because she likes status, money and power. Phil thinks just because he is rich he can do whatever he likes. Your father in-law (LAUGHING)

Yibanathi: Stop being crazy (Smiling) I need to look for another job though. I can't work for this family, it's too much. I need to do something with myself for Londisa's sake

Nozipho: So you serious about her?

Yibanathi: For the fact that she loves me in my lowest, she accepted me as I am, it's just proved to me that love really exist. How can somebody so pure have parents like Adelaide and Phil though.

Nozipho: Yes kodwa nawe you really need to find a decent job, Londisa will finish varsity soon and then what's going to happen after that. You should think about the future, how are you going to maintain Londisa ke vele weh Yibanathi? Wake up malalanjalo before rich guys take her, she won't be an understanding girl forever at some point she will expect you to step up. Zithintithe boy.

Yibanathi: How? I have good matric but no money to study or experience to look for a decent job

Nozipho: WEEH! Ai ke sorry you will lose her. Maybe you should go to Mpumalanga to job hunt, you know my brother got a job; it's a general work though at the mines in Mpumalanga last month. He was unemployed so he went job hunting there, maybe you should also do the same thing. Who knows maybe you might be lucky and get a job there. He also didn't have any experience but you don't need much experience for a general work, in the mines you will earn triple of what we get here.

On Saturday

Adelaide and the girls were still having fun, swimming and having the best time, but at the same time they couldn't stop talking about Phil, they all felt sorry that his at home alone, working while they spending all the money. Adelaide decided to phone Phil just to find out how his doing being all alone at

home, Phil's phone has been on silent since they arrived in Drakensberg so when Adelaide phoned him, he didn't hear her call, but after an hour he saw Adelaide's miss call and lied to Amanda about going to a bar to buy another bottle of champagne so that he can return Adelaide's phone call. He didn't really care about talking to Adelaide; he doesn't mind ignoring her calls his just worried that maybe something had happened maybe to his daughters so he went to the bar and phoned Adelaide.

.

Adelaide: Hey

Phil: Hey howzit, is everything owk?

Adelaide: everything is fine, I'm just checking up on you

Phil: That's the reason you calling (annoyed), I thought maybe something is wrong

Adelaide: Owk you don't sound too happy to hear from me and that wasn't the reaction I was hoping to get when I decided to call you, I thought maybe you miss me. But I can see you obviously don't

Phil: No don't get me wrong, of course I miss you. Being alone is also stressing me out and also Work is stressing me out I didn't mean to take it out on you.

Adelaide: You at home? I can hear music and people talking in your background

Phil: It's the TV baby, yes I'm at home, and I haven't left this house since you guys left me.

Adelaide: baby can I call you after few minutes Noma is calling me, maybe it's important.

Phil: owk sure

.

While Adelaide was on the phone with Phil her friend and business partner Noma Gigaba was calling her. Noma and her husband Melusi are also in Drakensburg with their sons it's a family vacation. So Noma is aware that Adelaide is in Zimbali with her girls but she got confused when she saw her car.

.

Adelaide: Chomie

Noma: MaAde I'm telling my husband that I feel so silly for telling him that you in Zimbali; when you said you going away with your girls I thought you said you were going to Zimbali, I was obviously hearing things and now Melusi is laughing at me, calling me a liar and he says I'm old I can't hear correctly when a person is talking Aag silly me, chomie I'm really getting old

Adelaide: What are you talking about?

Noma: I'm looking at your car?

Adelaide: Where?

Noma: Hawu here in Drakensberg

Adelaide: No you must be mistaken

Noma: Wiiybo Adelaide bathong, I know your car and this is your car. A white Porch Cayenne number plate NP34523, let me take a picture of it and send you the pic, its parked right next to my car.

Adelaide: Oh that is my car but the problem is I'm in Zimbali and I'm using Phil's car. And Phil is at home working.



Noma: Oh ohk MaAde talk later hle and enjoy mngani (quickly dropping the call) (shocked and staring at the restaurant door)

.

.

SCROLL UP FOR INSERT 16

[2/12, 12:29] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 16

.

When Noma quickly said Goodbye to Adelaide she was seeing Phil coming out of the restaurant with Amanda. Well Noma doesn't know who Amanda is she was just seeing a gorgeous young girl that was holding Phil's hand. They were laughing and holding hands. Noma almost lost her mind when she noticed that the girl is pregnant, she can see that the Girl is much younger and prettier than Adelaide. She was even more shocked because she trusted Phil in fact all Adelaide's friends trust Phil; they know him as a

man who never cheats on his wife. Adelaide always speaks highly of her husband so Noma is surprised. Noma didn't want Phil to see her so when Phil and her girlfriend walked out she went hiding. On the other hand Adelaide is stressed out her heart is beating so hard, she doesn't believe that Phil is lying to her. Adelaide thinks she's classy, she thinks she knows everything and she also thinks she's the most beautiful girl on earth and she thinks Phil will never cheat on her, she's always bragging to her friends that her marriage is the perfect marriage in Pietermaritzburg and her husband is the most behaving husband of them all. So that is why Adelaide's friends think so highly of Phil. Noma immediately took out her phone and took pictures of Phil, the reason she is taking pictures was because she wanted to show her husband so that they both can laugh at Adelaide since she also made fun of Noma when Melusi cheated on her.

Adelaide couldn't eat or focus anymore her mind was no longer in Zimbali, she suddenly felt very hot

she even took out her bikini cover, Londisa was on her phone talking to Yibanathi when all of this was happening. Lethokuhle was swimming since she has nobody to call because Mahubo hasn't been answering Lethokuhle's calls since she refused to go to Sandton with him so they not on speaking terms. Adelaide was sitting alone; she thought maybe Noma is lying even though she received a picture of her car that Noma sent her but she still doesn't believe, she is in denial and very much hurt. Ever since she got married it's the 1st time she is experiencing this, so she decided to phone Phil again.

.

Phil: Hey again

Adelaide: You said you at home right?

Phil: Yes I'm sitting at the lounge watching TV I'm taking a break from working I have a terrible headache

Adelaide: (Shaking) can I speak to Nozipho. She's not answering her phone

Phil: Aaaah Aaaah Aaaah...

Adelaide: Phil, can you please give her the phone I need to tell her something important.

Phil: Well Aaaah I think she is bathing because she isn't next to me.

Adelaide: Oh ohk can I speak to Yibanathi than, his also not answering his phone. Lethokuhle has been trying to phone him and tell him to wash her car but I also want to speak to him.

Phil: Adelaide I will call you later, there is an important call coming through.

.

Adelaide stood up and went to her room, she took her Samsung 10 plus and smashed it against the wall. She screamed so loudly like a crazy person, she took out her weave and threw it on the floor because she was getting hot and sweating in the meantime her daughters knew nothing about all this drama, she didn't want to tell them and upset them. She thought maybe she is losing her mind over nothing so she decided to phone Nozipho

.

Nozipho: Yebo sisi Hello

Adelaide: Hi give Phil the phone I want to talk to him,  
his not answering his phone

Nozipho: Aaaah sisi Ewu Ewu Jesu.

Adelaide: Give him the phone dammit

Nozipho: I can't sisi because his also on the phone  
and it sounds serious

Adelaide: Nxe (dropping the phone)

.

Nozipho ran outside to Yibanathi

.

Nozipho: Yibanathi!! we are in trouble

Yibanathi: whose we?

Nozipho: me and you

Yibanathi: How so?

Nozipho: Princess MaAde just phone she wanted to  
talk to Phil

Yibanathi: Lol shame

Nozipho: you don't look concern

Yibanathi: That's because I'm not and you shouldn't as well. We are here to work not to meddle in these people's business they must live us out of it.

Adelaide must deal with her man and live us alone. I don't feel sorry for her, I just feel for Londy because I don't know what this whole thing will do to her, I don't want her thinking all men are dogs because I will never treat her and disrespect her the way Phil is doing to Adelaide but Adelaide deserves all this for treating people like animals.

Nozipho: Yoh ai nokho you telling the truth

.

Adelaide

.

Something doesn't feel right so we checking out 1st thing in the morning. Could Phil be cheating on me, I thought cheating was for ugly man like Melusi. I never thought Phil could do this to a beautiful

woman like me, who could he be cheating on me with because I'm everything a man needs. There has to be an explanation for all this. Phil loves me and his not a player, his not into woman that much, ever since ive known him he has his eyes only for me. That is why ive always encouraged my daughters to marry man like their father, faithful and truthful but what is happening what is he doing in Drakensburg and why is he lying about it. No please God no I can't deal with this, we checking out at exactly 8hoo in the morning, I need to be home early to find out what is it exactly that is going on before I start losing my mind. On the other side Phil is panicking because he could hear from Adelaide's voice that something was wrong but he was confused because he was very careful, he checked if there was anybody who knew Adelaide and he saw nobody well clearly he didn't check thoroughly enough because he didn't see Noma and her husband so now Phil has many thoughts in his mind, he couldn't concentrate on Amanda anymore, he doesn't want to hurt his daughters especially Londisa because she once saw him cheating, he saw how that hurt Londisa so he

doesn't want to do it again.

Amanda: And now?

Phil: Babe tomorrow we living early, we will check out at 4h30

Amanda: Hawu so early?

Phil: I think Adelaide is on to me so I need to be home before she arrives

Amanda: On to you how? No 04h30 is too early maybe 9h00 baby

Phil: I said 04h30 and it's final. We will do this some other time

.

So in the morning Adelaide and her daughters woke up and they indeed checked out early. Londisa and Lethokuhle were still puzzled and didn't know why they living so early but then again they saw that their mother wasn't herself so they thought maybe she was ill. They checked out at 8h00 and Adelaide was speeding rushing home. On the other side Phil and



Amanda checked out 4h30 and Phil was also speeding trying to get home early. Phil arrived 1st in Maritzburg he called Yibanathi.

.

Phil: Yibanathi Yibanathi (shouting Yibanathi's name)

Yibanathi: Yebo bhuti

Phil: Take that car out of the garage and put Adelaide's car quickly man

Yibanathi: owk bhuti (annoyed)

.

Phil told Amanda to go quickly, she was obviously angry but she had no choice. Phil rushed upstairs to his bedroom Yibanathi was the only person awake when Phil arrived, he was woken up by the hoot at the gate and by Phil screaming his name. Phil went to his room; he quickly unpacked his bag and went to sit at the study room. 30 minutes after Adelaide also drove in, Adelaide went straight to their bedroom, she looked angry especially when she saw Phil because she knew that something doesn't add

up, she hate being made a fool.

.

Phil: Oh hey baby wow you home early (Trying to kiss Adelaide)

Adelaide: Hey and you up early

Phil: I went jogging

Adelaide: I see

Phil: Are you owk honey? You seem distanced; you don't even want to give me a kiss

Adelaide: I'm fine. (Angry)

.

Adelaide went to her room she looked around her room since she knows her husband very well she could tell just by looking at their bed that Phil never slept on it, she knows how Phil makes the bed and right now she could tell that this bed was last made by her and she went to the bathroom the same underwear that was hanged when she left is still there which means Phil never a took a bath ever since she left, she also noticed that Phil's cosmetics

were in the toiletry bag so she asked herself why would Phil pack his toiletries in the toiletry bag. She also noticed that Phil's tooth brush is not in the bathroom it's in his toiletry bag.

[2/12, 12:29] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 17

.

While Adelaide was still in her room angry, Phil hiding in his study room and Lethokuhle busy trying to get hold of Mahubo so that she will apologise. Londisa got an opportunity to go to Yibanathi to greet him, she saw him while he was busy in the garage packing his tools, she ran to Yibanathi and jumped in front of him, Yibanathi held her up high and kissed her while swinging her in the air. On the other side Adelaide was still so angry but she was more hurt because she has never imagined Phil cheating on her, she was very disappointed but what's frustrated her the most was the fact that she doesn't have proof. There was so much tension in

the house, Phil can see that Adelaide is not herself but he is trying by all means to pretend as if nothing happened, Adelaide unpacked her bags and went to take a shower again, Noma tried calling Adelaide but she felt more embarrassed to answer because she is aware that Noma probably saw Phil cheating. Adelaide has so many thoughts in her mind wondering who Phil's side chick could be; she couldn't stop thinking what if it's one of her friends or maybe one of those rich women from Pietermaritzburg. She doesn't want to speak to Noma. Noma insisted on calling Adelaide but Adelaide didn't answer she just cried, her biggest worry is not Phil cheating it's the fact that one of her friends witnessed the whole thing, and also not knowing who her husband is sleeping with. After Adelaide finished bathing she went down stairs where her daughters were sitting when she arrived Phil also came out of the study room where he was hiding all this time and he went to sit with them, he was feeling guilty because he has never seen Adelaide in this state.

.

Lethokuhle: Are you owk mom? You've been so quiet

Adelaide: Yeap I'm perfectly fine

Lethokuhle: Daddy how was your weekend, I'm sure you were bored being all by yourself shame

Phil: Ahmmm Ahmmm my weekend?

Lethokuhle: Yes dad how was it

Phil: It was owk nana it was just a weekend nothing much (embarrassed)

.

Adelaide gave Phil an evil eye and he was suddenly uncomfortable and kept looking around and rubbing his hands on the other side Nozipho was busy cleaning and looking at Phil, she was laughing inside seeing Phil scared, Adelaide stood up and went to the fridge to pour cold water she noticed that the food she cooked was not there and the lunch tins were packed nicely in the cupboards so he turned around in front of everybody and looked at Phil. Adelaide is aware that Phil didn't eat her food since

he was also not home, in the back of her mind she thinks maybe Phil gave the food to the dogs.

.

Adelaide: Did you enjoy the food; I spent hours preparing for you?

Phil: Of course it was delicious thank you babe

Adelaide: So which meal did you enjoy the most, I cooked 3 different meals, for 3 different days, since we were going for a weekend. I didn't want you to eat the same food the whole weekend, which meal was your favourite. (Looking angry)

Phil: ...

Adelaide: So now you can't speak?

Phil: Adelaide

Adelaide: I can't do this anymore I can't pretend like everything is ok. Where were you this weekend?

Phil: Stop acting crazy. Go and ask Yibanathi I was here at home the whole weekend.

Londisa: Wiiybo!!! Why Yibanathi. No live him out of

this

.

Adelaide and Phil stopped arguing for a second and both looked at Londisa because normally she is the last person to comment at home, they were all including Lethokuhle puzzled. Adelaide than went upstairs her eyes were teary she was still in shock when she realised that Phil is making her a fool in front of her friends and also in front of Yibanathi and Nozi, immediately after Adelaide left Phil followed her trying to put some sense into her head by telling her more lies. Phil has never thought his cheating could affect Adelaide this much, he didn't think Adelaide would address this matter in front of their children they never fight in front of their daughters this was their 1st time. Phil is not willing to admit to anything because he knows that Adelaide is just speculating and she has no proof and he knows that Nozipho will never tell Adelaide because she is used to Phil cheating and Phil is aware that Nozipho is good at keeping secrets. Phil failed to calm Adelaide down so he decided to go and sit in his study room.

The rest of the day went by around 7hoo Nozipho started setting the table for dinner it was only Londisa and Lethokuhle who were present for dinner, they were both still shaken by what they just witness between their parents. They waited for their parents for 30 minutes than they started eating all alone.

.

Londisa: I'm going to bed

Lethokuhle: So early?

Londisa: It's Sunday Lethu and the TV is boring

Lethokuhle: okay fine let me also go to bed, it's pointless sitting here all by myself.

.

Londisa went into her room, when she entered her room her phone rang; she smiled so widely and answered her phone

.

Yibanathi: Hey babe. What are you up to?

Londisa: Nothing much I'm bored, so I'm in my



bedroom. What are you up too?

Yibanathi: well I'm sitting by the door; it's hot in my room. Do you want to join me, just for few hours?

Londisa: give me few minutes I'll be there

Yibanathi: You sure your parents won't see you? I don't want to get you in trouble

Londisa: Relax my love I don't know what's going on with them but there's tension in this house so I'm the last thing on their mind.

.

Londisa got an opportunity to spend time with Yibanathi while there was nobody paying attention on her, when she finished talking to Yibanathi on the phone, she got dressed in her pink gown since she was already wearing her silk pyjamas, she tied her weave neatly and wore her morning shoes. Before she walked out of her room she went to check if Lethokuhle's door is properly closed she sneaked around the house checking if her father was still in his study room, when she came past the study room, Phil was sitting on his chair sleeping he was scared

of going to his room since he doesn't want to face Adelaide. Londisa knew her mother was sleeping so she walked out very quietly and opened the kitchen door slowly. After closing the door she ran to Yibanathi's room even though she was a bit scared but she was driven by love so she was brave enough to do what she did. When she came closer to Yibanathi's room Yibanathi was sitting by the door and all his windows were open because of the heat, he was also wearing his boxer shorts. He stood up and they kissed while standing.

.

Londisa and Yibanathi sat by the door, Londisa was sitting on Yibanathi's lap. Yibanathi had his hands wrapped around Londisa while she was busy brushing Yibanathi's Beard and kissing him. They had such fun conversation Londisa was even laughing so loud Yibanathi had to close her mouth. Chilling together made them get to know each other well and to bond. Yibanathi was telling Londisa about his family etc.

.

Londisa: Yoh baby Durban was so amazing; if we were staying in Durban me and you would probably be taking a walk by the beach since its hot, can you swim or you scared of the wave's like Lethokuhle (laughing)

Yibanathi: waves? I've never been to the beach before; in fact I've never been to Durban, ever. When my mother died that's when everything changed for me, well my grandmother tried shame but she wasn't working so she didn't have much the only thing I knew was going to school and when I got back home I had to look after neighbour's the cows, I had to go to the mountains to fetch the cows after that I will get paid and carry that money to school to buy lunch the next day. So I never really got a chance to do most things.

Londisa: And your father?

Yibanathi: Weeeh! I don't know him, the last time my grandmother mentioned my father was years ago when I was baby, I think he passed away if I'm not mistaken, I was child so I don't know much about him, all I know is my father spoke Swati.

Londisa: I'm sorry baby

Yibanathi: Nah its owk my better half. I guess I was born to suffer

Londisa: And I don't mind suffering with you.

.

Londisa and Yibanathi went back inside the room after Londisa started complaining about Mosquitos so they closed the door and the windows and sat in Yibanathi's single bed they continued talking until one thing led to another. Londisa and Yibanathi started kissing slowly until the kissing got heavy. Yibanathi took out Londisa's gown and her top. They both couldn't help themselves Yibanathi went on top of Londisa taking off her short and also took off his boxer shorts. Yibanathi was naked while Londisa was left with her G-string on. They continued to kiss, touching. Yibanathi was touching Londisa all over her body as she also had her hands brushing through Yibanathi's aps, Yibanathi took out Londisa's G-string and had his hand in Londisa's Vargina, Londisa was in cloud nine but when

Yibanathi was ready to put his penis inside Londisa's Vagina, Londisa started moving it was like she was getting uncomfortable. Yibanathi noticed that Londisa is uncomfortable so he stopped

.

Yibanathi: You owk my love

Londisa: Aaaah yeah, why you asking?

Yibanathi: You look scared and uncomfortable, we can stop baby we don't have to do this.

Londisa: Well the problem is Yiba I've never done this before

Yibanathi: What? What do you mean? Are you a virgin?

Londisa: Yes (shy)

Yibanathi: I'm sorry Londy listen you don't have to be shy about it; we really don't have to do this. We have our entire life to do it. We will do it when you ready and we will make it special (smiling)

Londisa: I'm ready, that's why I allowed you to take off my clothes.

Yibanathi: Are you sure? I don't want to pressurise you

Londisa: 100% sure

.

They continued to kiss and they had sex slowly and gently since it was Londisa's 1st time. In the end Yibanathi broke Londisa's virginity; Yibanathi got distracted by the fact that its Londisa 1st time he even forgot to use a condom, when they finished they both fell asleep; Yibanathi had his hands wrapped around Londisa and she was leaning in his chest. They both fell asleep at around 6h00 they were still sleeping Yibanathi woke up and woke Londisa up.

.

Yibanathi: Baby (whispering in her ear and kissing her forehead)

Londisa: Morning (smiling) What's the time?

Yibanathi: 6h00

Londisa: Oh shit my parents will wake up any time

from now, I better get going

Yibanathi: Listen Londy before you go just know I really love you from the bottom of my heart and I promise you that nothing will ever change that.  
(Kissing her forehead again)

Londisa: I love you too baby.

.

Yibanathi went outside to check if there was nobody around the yard after that Londisa came out and ran back to the house, when she entered everybody was still sleeping she walked slowly to her room, when she got inside her bedroom she threw herself in her bed and she was smiling. She seemed so happy.

[2/12, 12:30] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 18

.

Text message from Yibanathi: Hey baby I tried

calling you, few minutes after you left my room, did you arrive safe in your bedroom, didn't you get in trouble, and did they notice you didn't sleep inside the house?

Reply from Londisa: Hey my love sorry I fell asleep immediately when I got into my room and no they didn't notice anything.

Reply from Yibanathi: Last night was great

Reply from Londisa: It was more than great for me it was wonderful, although it was so painful

Reply from Yibanathi: LOL you almost cried (laughing) I'm joking my love, normally people say it's always painful the 1st time

Reply from Londisa: Which means it's going to get better next time?

Reply from Yibanathi: Hmmm! so there is going to be a next time... I love the sound of that

Reply from Londisa: Well I love you.

Reply from Yibanathi: I love you more. Baby this coming weekend it's the month end so I'm going



home

Reply from Londisa: Owk... I guess it going to be unfair of me if I try to stop you from going, I'm sure you miss your family.

Reply from Yibanathi: But I was thinking that Friday before I go I can maybe you take you out, I want to spend time with outside the Nxumalo fence after that I will take a taxi to Mtuba.

Reply from Londisa: I don't see a problem

.

While Londisa was still busy chatting on her phone with her lover Yibanathi. She was busy smiling while replying to Yibanathi's text messages; she still couldn't believe she was no longer a virgin. Her previous boyfriend there one she dumped when she started dating Yibanathi tried several times to sleep with Londisa but she always refused, she just didn't feel like it, but with Yibanathi it was so easy. Londisa told her best friend that she is seeing somebody new but because her friend is also a coconut and their parents are also close, she couldn't reveal who

the boyfriend is. On the other side Phil did everything he could to get Adelaide's attention until he managed to manipulate her into allowing him to say his side of the story. Last night Phil slept in his study room, he went to his bedroom 5 minutes before Londisa walked inside the house coming from Yibanathi's room. So in the morning before Phil and Adelaide went down stairs for breakfast they had a conversation

.

Phil: Seriously Adelaide you being pathetic now just hear me out

Adelaide: I know you having an affair, just admit it, how could you do this to me

Phil: I'm not, I promise. Yes I lied about being home the past weekend, I did go out with my friends but I needed a break.

Adelaide: would you fucken stop patronising me

Phil: Listen here woman, you better watch your mouth when you talking to me. Why are you certain that I'm lying?

Adelaide: Noma saw you, she was in Drakensberg with her husband, and they both saw you parading your girlfriend. Who is she? Why are you doing this to us?

Phil: -----

Adelaide: Say something, so you can't talk now, you couldn't spend a weekend with your own family, just one weekend away, you decided to spend it with your lover. Who is she? Do I know her?

Phil: No you don't, it was just a one weekend thing, honey I promise. I only took her to Drakensberg because she is handling tenders in one of the municipalities so I only slept with her so that I can get a tender, it a millionaire tender, so I wanted to do everything I can to make sure I secure that tender. You are my number one. It will not happen again, I was doing this for us. Don't you want us to have more money?

Adelaide: Where is she from?

Phil: Ladysmith, UThukela District municipality. I won't see her again

Adelaide: Noma said she was pregnant

Phil: Well Well Aaah Aaaah..... she is pregnant but it's not my child, it's her husband's child. Don't worry I won't do something so crazy.

Adelaide: In that case I understand but I would've been better if you told me, I don't want to be a laughing stock to my friends. So far my marriage is the best so I don't want to ruin that and ruin my reputation and now I have to deal with Noma before she starts telling other girls.

Phil: Do that baby, I don't want her to spread lies about me, and I'm not a cheating man. It was just business, I didn't enjoy having sex with her but I had no choice, it's how she operate. You know how rich and powerful women behave, they pathetic and dirty. I'm glad you not like her, I'm the lucky man

.

Phil is a lying, cheating and a manipulating man and he knows how much his wife loves money so he thought long and hard last night that he will lie about money if Adelaide continues to push the matter.

Adelaide on the other hand she was a bit relieved to know that the lady is not from Maritzburg she is not aware that Phil is lying to her, she is just glad that Phil is not sleeping with one of her friends or a person she knows. So they made up and eventually went down stairs for breakfast. Minutes later Lethokuhle joined them as well as Londisa who was in such a good mood.

.

Londisa: Good morning my lovely family

Adelaide: You are in such a good mood, what happened?

Londisa: Nothing mom, it's just a good day today

Adelaide: Indeed it's a good day for you, you glowing

Londisa: Really? Am I glowing, I didn't realise that (smiling)

Adelaide: But you obviously won't say why you this happy, I know how secretive you can be but its owk I'm happy that you happy.

Londisa: Thanks mommy.

.

As always Phil is sitting opposite Londisa, Londisa is actually Phil's favourite daughter because she never disappoint him, Lethokuhle is also a good girl but she sometimes messes up but with Londisa is always a straight line, she never does anything wrong, so Phil is more fond of her. As they were sitting down eating breakfast Londisa started getting distracted when she saw Yibanathi cutting the grass outside, she saw him through the glass door, as usual Yibanathi was not wearing his t-shirt since it was hot and since he was cutting the grass. Londisa started to focus more on watching Yibanathi as his was busy, he lost all the focus on her family and she was looking straight at Yibanathi while eating her strawberries and yoghurt slowly. Phil 1st thought that maybe Londisa is just looking outside but 15 minutes later he realised that she is still looking outside so he started paying attention trying to see what exactly she is starring at, he realised that Londisa is looking at Yibanathi. He was confused by the way Londisa was looking at

Yibanathi because he has never seen her looking at anybody like that. Phil got disgusted and he started getting angry about the fact that Yibanathi is not wearing his t-shirt on. It didn't occur to Phil that maybe Londisa loves Yibanathi, Phil thought maybe Londisa is impressed to see Yibanathi's six pack, Phil knows that young girls loves 6 packs so he thought maybe it's the same thing with Londisa. But at the same time Phil was very much annoyed to see his young daughter lusting over the garden body. But through all that disgusting feeling Phil is absolutely sure that none of his girls can date Yibanathi, they have always taught their kids to look for man who can afford them. Even Adelaide noticed that Londisa was inappropriately starring at Yibanathi.

.

Adelaide: I see you so focused outside, don't let that body fool you, and all low life scams of the earth boys have good bodies and empty pockets.

(Laughing)

.

After Adelaide called Yibanathi a low life Londisa felt a sharp pain in her stomach that is when she knew how deep her love for Yibanathi is, she was truly hurt but can't do anything at the same time, she was annoyed but didn't want her parents to see it, it was only Nozipho who noticed how hurt Londisa actually is and she felt sorry for her but Nozipho felt sorry for Yibanathi the most. Phil was on his way out so he called Yibanathi to open the gate for him. When Yibanathi was going to open the gate Phil looked at him

.

Phil: Make this your last day working without your t-shirt on, do you understand boy?

Yibanathi: Yebo bhuti (confused)

Phil: Good

.

After Phil left Mahubo came to fetch Lethokuhle since they've managed to sort things out, Mahubo is not only a spoilt party animal and bad influence on his girlfriend but his also controlling and has



absolutely no respect for anybody including his own parents ever since he started his own company and started having his own money, he lost all the respect he had and he thought his above everybody else. He came to the Nxumalo house unannounced even Lethokuhle was not aware that Mahubo will come and fetch her. In this house hold everything is upside down, Phil is a cheating, lying and manipulating man yet his rich and has influence while Mahubo is a controlling, ill-mannered with absolutely no respect individual who is also rich. Mahubo arrived and Yibanathi opened the gate for him, Adelaide and his daughters were outside when they saw his car coming in, Lethokuhle was confused but Adelaide was just owk because she thought maybe Lethokuhle is aware that her lover is coming. He was smelling of alcohol, you could tell that he didn't sleep last night he was parting but his dress code was on point, his pockets were filled with R200 and R100 notes, since his also into forex trading. He had maybe R50 000 cash on him and in his car. The moment when Adelaide saw money all over she started smiling and she was proud of Lethokuhle for

choosing such a rich boy, Londisa was just confused seeing Mahubo drunk

.

Adelaide: Hey son I didn't know you were coming.

Mahubo: Hi mommy dearest, I'm sorry to arrive unannounced I came to see my future wife,

Adelaide: why you carrying so much cash?

Mahubo: Mrs Nxumalo there is more where this came from (laughing)

Adelaide: Well Lethokuhle just left now, she went into her room but I guess you know where that is, you can go through.

Mahubo: Mrs Nxumalo where is your boy, umfana wengadi

Adelaide: Oh Yibanathi there he is

Mahubo: Mrs Nxumalo if you don't mind I would like to use this boy to wash my car, it's very dirty of course I will pay him. Boy come check this out mfethu make sure you do a thorough job on this inside I hate a dirty interior.

Yibanathi: Bhuti please don't refer to me as a boy and I can't wash your car I'm busy cutting the grass  
(Angry)

Mahubo: R500? I will pay you R500 I'm sure you need that money.

Yibanathi: Cha thank you Bhuti I don't actually.

Mahubo: You've got so much pride for a poor person

Yibanathi: Oh yes I do.

Mahubo: watch your mouth, you might lose your job

Yibanathi: I don't care

.

Adelaide: Enough boys, Yibanathi you can go back to work, I'm sorry Mahubo, ive never seen him like this I guess his getting too big for his own boots.

.

Yibanathi was livid to an extent that he just turned around and left them standing there, Yibanathi is a proud man so he doesn't want to be insulted, Mahubo is used to flashing money and people doing

whatever he wants them to do just because his rich. Today Adelaide saw a side of Yibanathi she has never seen before, she also noticed how angry he was being called boy but she was more surprised at how angry Londisa got. Mahubo also went upstairs into Lethokuhle's bedroom, he could barely walk that how drunk he was.

.

Londisa: Mom, are you seriously going to let this drunk, rude boy into your house and allow him to speak to your workers like that. What happened to our morals, we don't drink alcohol in this house. Yibanathi is here to take care of our garden nothing else and I will not allow you to disrespect him like this, you need him as much as he needs you, this boy must take his car to the car wash period.

Adelaide: Owk I'm confused, what is your problem

Londisa: Nothing (walking away)

.

LETHOKUHLE'S ROOM

.

Lethokuhle: I didn't know you were coming

Mahubo: I tried calling baby, your phone was off

Lethokuhle: I don't remember switching my phone off, it was on this whole time. Did you even sleep last night, you so drunk?

Mahubo: No the party was lit

Lethokuhle: So aren't you going to the office? Are you not working, whose running your business when you this drunk

Mahubo: don't worry about that baby, come here, I missed you. (Kissing Lethokuhle)

Lethokuhle: I told you I don't like having sex in my parent's house.

Mahubo: oh come on. I missed you my love and besides this thing of yours of liking to act like a virgin is annoying me, why do I always have to beg you when we supposed to be have sex, are you getting fucked by somebody else? Next week I booked us a trip to Paris so take this R30 000 and go

shop all the things you will need in the meantime  
come here let me indulge myself, ive been turned on  
since last night when you refused to come to my  
house. Don't mind Adelaide she knows you are a  
grown woman and she knows I'm here so she is  
aware that we probable fucking.

Lethokuhle: I will have to speak to my father about  
this since we going outside South Africa but I'm  
excited though ive always wanted to see Paris

Mahubo: I don't care what you tell your father but it's  
settled we living and ive already booked the tickets.

.

\*\*\*LONDISA CALLING YIBANATHI

.

Yibanathi: hey sweet lover (laughing)

Londisa: You seem better than what I thought you  
will be

Yibanathi: Why? You mean about what that Mahubo  
guy said?

Londisa: Yes

Yibanathi: well honey his stupid, he just doesn't realise it and if it wasn't for my job I was going to kill him, nobody speaks to me like that, and you can ask anybody back at Mtuba. I know how to fight guys like him.

Londisa: Brave man (Smiling) tomorrow is Friday, I'm sad you going home but I can't wait to spend few hours with you before you go

Yibanathi: Me too baby. If it's not a problem with you we can spend the rest of today together and then tomorrow we will also have lunch at any place of your choice before i go home

Londisa: You are reading my mind Mr.

Yibanathi: See you tonight baby...

[2/12, 12:30] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 19

.

Lethokuhle went to her mom very excited about going to Paris, she went to Adelaide while she was

sitting with Londisa and told them that Mahubo has arranged a trip to Paris for them; she called it their Baecation, Adelaide didn't waste any time she ululated same time, she got very excited you could swear that she was the one going to Paris, Lethokuhle also asked to go to Durban in Mahubo's house to spend a night there, Mahubo was upstairs in Lethokuhle's bedroom drunk as hell, Adelaide didn't even think twice, she just agreed without even consulting with Phil 1st. few minutes after Lethokuhle and Mahubo left living Adelaide and Londisa in the kitchen cooking. Londisa is like her mother they both love cooking but Lethokuhle is the best amongst them all when it comes to cooking. They both cooked and later on Phil arrived he wasn't too happy to hear that Lethokuhle won't be sleeping home but he let it slide because she is grown up and Phil trust the MEC's son. While they were still eating Phil got a texted message:

.

Text message from Amanda: Baby I'm at the hospital, my water broke. I think I'm about to give



birth, it's so painful. Come quickly

.

Phil was shocked he kept starring at his phone, his eyes were wide open and his face changed he was turning red. He didn't know what to do because the time was almost 8h00 at night so he doesn't know what he will tell Adelaide, he can't say his going to work because Adelaide will suspect him. He lost his appetite same time and he wasn't participating in the family conversation anymore.

.

Adelaide: Phil are you owk? You look troubled what's wrong, is it the message you just received?

Phil: Yes baby

Adelaide: and?

Phil: Well it's one of my securities; he says somebody broke into my office

Adelaide: How is that possible because its 8h00 it's not that late, where were the securities when that happened?

Phil: I don't know honey, I have to rush to the office and found out, and there are important documents in my office so I have to go and see if there was any damage done

Adelaide: Owk. Londisa run to my bedroom and fetch me my jacket, I'm going with your father.

Phil: What?

Adelaide: I can't let you go alone baby. I also want to see what happened.

Phil: No baby I can't let you do that. It's dangerous out there, what if they come back or something goes wrong. I will let you know everything when I return. Stay behind and wait for me.

Adelaide: Are you sure?

Phil: I'm 100% sure. IL be back just now

.

Phil stormed out of the house running; he went into his car and drove out with a speed rushing to the hospital to be with Amanda. When he arrived Amanda was already giving birth, the doctors were

busy with her inside the cubical, he waited impatiently outside few hours later, the nurse came out and told Phil that he can now come inside. Phil went inside and went next to Amanda who was very exhausted and couldn't even speak properly.

.

Nurse: Mr Nxumalo you can obviously see that the mother of your children is exhausted she can't speak yet so in the meantime please fill in these forms for me.

Phil: Wait, did you just say children?

Nurse: Yes she delivered twins, two healthy and handsome boys

Phil: Oh wow (teary) I can't believe this is happening to me, ive always wanted boys to carry on with my legacy.

Nurse: Congratulations

.

Phil was excited but terrified at the same time. While Adelaide was left with Londisa and Nozipho waiting

for Phil to come home so that he can tell her what happened with the intruders, Nozipho decided to go to bed living Londisa and Adelaide still sitting in the lounge waiting for Phil and one hour later Londisa pretended to be going to sleep deep down she knew that she wanted her mother to go to her bedroom and sleep so that she can sneak out and go sleep with Yibanathi. After an hour Adelaide tried calling Phil but he didn't answer her calls.

.

Londisa: Mom I'm going to bed now, I'm very tired. I will talk to dad in the morning

Adelaide: Owk I also can't sit here alone let me also go to my room and wait for him there

Londisa: Good idea. I'm taking sleeping tablets, so when dad returns and tries knocking in my room I won't hear him.

Adelaide: He will come in to say good night, you know how he is

Londisa: I think I will just lock my room because I don't want to be disturbed I'm tired mommy. I will

see you in the morning, I hope daddy is owk.

Adelaide: Oh he just sent a texted messages, he says his fine and that we shouldn't wait for him he will be back really late, his still busy with the Police.

Londisa: That's a relief

.

Adelaide went to sleep around 11h00 at night when Londisa was 100% sure that her mother was sleeping she wore her gown and sneaked out of the house and went to Yibanathi's room. When she entered the room Yibanathi was waiting for her and he welcomed her with his beautiful smile, he was still packing his bag. But the weird thing is that this time his bag is full, he packed lots of clothes for a person whose going away for just a weekend. When Londy came inside the room Yibanathi stopped packing and went to her he kissed her, hugged her, he was picking her up rolling her in the air and tinkling her. Londisa was laughing. Well Yibanathi is very playful so he always makes Londisa laugh. To him it's not about sex it's about being with Londisa

and playing with her. Yibanathi sat on the chair and Londisa was sitting on top of him, they had a heart to heart conversation, Londisa still doesn't believe she won't be seeing Yibanathi for the whole weekend. Their relationship is getting more serious than what they've anticipated. Their relationship is different from Lethokuhle and Mahubo, Londisa and Yibanathi are all about love, fun and happiness while Mahubo and Lethokuhle are all about sex and spending money, they don't play together, they don't communicate, Mahubo is about spending, parting and having sex that is all. Mahubo and Lethokuhle are almost like Phil and Adelaide to them money matters more. Lethokuhle doesn't know the real meaning of love; she has never experienced it because she and her friends only date rich guys.

.

Londisa: baby why is your bag so full, it's just a weekend

Yibanathi: I'm not going home

Londisa: Owk now I'm confused, where are you

going than?

Yibanathi: Mpumalanga, I want to go and look for work there

Londisa: Why Mpumalanga of all places?

Yibanathi: In the mines my love, Mpumalanga has plenty of mines and since I don't have a degree mines are the only place that can give me a decent salary.

Londisa: Owk, why now, are they hiring, was there a posts advertised or something?

Yibanathi: IL just give it my best shot. Listen I love you and I'm serious about us so in order for us to work I need to find work, proper work somewhere else because the day when your family catches us it's going to be a problem for me considering that I still have my family back home to take care of, I can't be unemployed. I want to be a man you can also be proud of, yes I won't be like Phil and Mahubo but at least I must somebody nyana nje sthandwa (smiling)

Londisa: S'thandwa... ive never heard you call me by

that name before (smiling)

Yibanathi: (laughing) well you are my sthandwa, my swidi lokhuhlane, my everyday crush, my plus one, my yonke into (laughing) (kissing Londisa on her neck)

.

While Yibanathi was busy playing with Londisa tinkling her and making her laugh, they had a moment of silent where they kissed and found themselves in Yiba's bed, few minutes later they were both naked this time Yibanathi used a condom. Sex was good, Londisa was feeling less pain this time since it was no longer her 1st time in fact she enjoyed it a lot. After that they both fell asleep naked in each other's arms. Around 5hoo in the morning Londisa woke up and woked Yibanathi up as he was fast asleep. Yibanathi woke up and kissed Londisa again instead of her getting dress and going back inside the house before she gets caught she was taken by the way Yibanathi was kissing and holding her so she gave in and started holding him as well until and they started having sex again in the



morning. When they finished Yibanathi Looked at Londisa and smiled.

.

Yibanathi: What a wonderful way to start a day. Good morning my plus one.

Londisa: Hey my handsome

Yibanathi: Did you have a wonderful sleep

Londisa: Yes but except for the fact that you were snoring (laughing)

Yibanathi: Hell no I did not (laughing)

Londisa: I'm joking, I really going to miss you crazy (pushing Yibanathi's head)

Yibanathi: I will miss you too my everything. Come on get dress before the parents wake up.

.

Londisa got dress and went to the house she opened the door slowly as she was sneaking up stairs Nozipho was already awake she woke up an hour ago; she wakes up early to prepare breakfast.

Londisa didn't see Nozipho when she walked in, she thought everybody was still sleeping. She was walking upstairs very slowly not noticing that Nozipho was behind her.

.

Nozipho: (clearing her throat)

.

Londisa was startled she screamed than quickly closed her mouth, she turned around and saw Nozipho even though she was a bit embarrassed but she was relieved that it's not her parents.

.

Londisa: Aunty you scared me HUUUUUH!

Nozipho: Haibo levels!!! Walk of shame

Londisa: Hawu aunty (embarrassed)

Nozipho: Don't be embarrassed I was once also a teenager, now run to your room before your parents catches you sneaking in and out. SMH...

.

In the morning everybody woke up Londisa went to her parents' bedroom because she wanted an update from her father regarding the break in. So when she entered their bedroom Phil was already dressed and Adelaide was making their bed. Londisa came in and stood next to the door.

Phil: (smiling) Ei you glowing these days young lady

Londisa: (Laughing) how did it go with the police

Phil: What police?

Adelaide: Oh yes baby I was about to ask the same thing. What happened basically?

Phil: Where?

Adelaide: In your office Phil, the break in

Phil: Oh yes the break in. they didn't take anything. It was nyaope boys taking chances, it's nothing serious. Is Yibanathi living today his carrying his bag?

Adelaide: Yes, Nozipho is also going home, this weekend it's just us.

Londisa: I'm also going to town dad; I will give Yibanathi a lift

Phil: Again? No let him walk to town and besides why are you going to town this early?

Londisa: It's the month end daddy; I want to be back home early. I'm going to buy my cosmetics

Phil: Fine I guess I can't stop you

Londisa: Thank dad, see you later guys.

[2/12, 12:30] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHILED

.

Insert 20

.

Londisa and Yibanathi left, Londisa was driving but this time she was driving carefully because she doesn't want what happened the last time to happen again, they drove to town and Londisa parked the car opposite the internet cafe, Yibanathi gave Londisa a chance to pick any place she will like to have her breakfast in. Yibanathi doesn't know any restaurants the only place he has been to is KFC but he was

prepared to spend money to spoil Londisa. Yibanathi's salary from Phil and Adelaide is R4500 so his willing to spend half of it with Londisa. Even though he is aware that he can't afford Londisa but his willing to give it a try. Londisa was wearing a black sissy boy jean and Gucci t-shirt as well as Louis Vuitton sneakers she was also carrying her guess hand bag, she used her red lip stick and her make-up was on point. Yibanathi was not glamorous as his girlfriend he was very simple but he was clean and not too bad. On their way to town Londisa was telling Yibanathi that he can't go job hunting without having a C.V he needs to have a c.v. with him and since Yibanathi has never used a computer before Londisa decided to do it for him hence that why they stopped at the internet café before going to eat Breakfast and dropping Yibanathi at the taxi rank. After they finished doing a c.v. than they walked to the mall. Londisa felt so comfortable being around Yibanathi in public she was not ashamed that they from different standards and that they even look different since Londisa is a high class glamorous girl.

.

Londisa: Finally we done with your c.v so it's my time now

Yibanathi: Thanks my angel, what would I be without you (laughing)

Londisa: I made 10 copies so it think it would be enough and here is my USB also saved a cv there just in case you run out of copies you'll be able to print some.

Yibanathi: Thank you so my future. So where would you like to eat your 1st meal

Londisa: well I think we should do sea food

Yibanathi: Sea food? What on earth is that?

Londisa: We will go to ocean basket

Yibanathi: Lead the way because I don't know what you talking about

Londisa: come I will show you, let's order a platter and share it

Yibanathi: I'm fine with whatever you like as long as I

won't get sick or vomit I'm good to go

.

Londisa ordered their meal and they were sitting by the door, well Londisa is a loving and a romantic type as she was sitting opposite Yibanathi she kept touching him and playing with his beard and also they were kissing. Yibanathi though he was a bit shy and not comfortable to kiss in public since his not used to it, his a farm boy so he has never kissed in public before and his still surprised that Londisa is comfortable being seeing with a guy like him in public even the people were giving them weird looks but still Londisa didn't care much, she is young and in love and reckless. The food arrived and Yibanathi was stunt he kept starring their food puzzled.

.

Yibanathi: Baby are you sure that this is the food we going to eat?

Londisa: Yes hun don't you like it?

Yibanathi: We eating crabs and fish and this raw food YUK!, this is rather disgusting

Londisa: (laughing out loud) okay fine Yibah eat this it's called calamari it's better than the rest, and you can eat the fried chips as well.

Yibanathi: No ill eat only fried chips and when I arrive in Mpumalanga ill buy inhloko at the rank and eat it.

Londisa: (Laughing) ave ustubborn mood killer. I'm going to miss you though and in few weeks to come I'm going back to varsity

Yibanathi: Ya neh! I'm going to miss you too sthandwa, I'm shivering I've never been to Mpumalanga before and I've never been to the mines before, I don't even know if they'll even take me serious

Londisa: IL put you in my prayers.

.

While Londisa and Yibanathi were still sitting and eating and having drinks at Ocean Basket.

Lethokuhle was still in Mahubo's house she had just woken up. Yesterday she went to a party with Mahubo and she ended up also drinking a cocktail since Mahubo was busy pressuring her telling her



that she must stop embarrassing him all the other ladies were drinking ciders and dancing, Lethokuhle is not used to that kind of life style but she ended up drinking cocktails and at the end of the night she was also drunk, she went back to Mahubo's house with him. Lethokuhle sleeps a lot even at home she is always the last person to wake up. Mahubo was also still sleeping when Lethokuhle woke up he was very drunk last night so he was still in his deep sleep, Lethokuhle went to the kitchen to prepare her breakfast while she was still busy in the kitchen. Mahubo woke up and went to the kitchen where Lethokuhle was busy cooking.

.

Mahubo: Hey baby. I am 100% sure that you had fun yesterday? Did you see how nice it was?

Lethokuhle: Well I had fun thanks baby

Mahubo: Girls who drink alcohol are fun as long as you do it with class, being holly is boring. But you should also try ciders most girls enjoy them.

Lethokuhle: I guess you right

Mahubo: and soon we will be getting married so I guess we can start living our lives the way we want to.

Lethokuhle: Yesterday I realised that mom and dad are really crapping my style, yesterday was lit but I really wish we can spend more time together, just to talk Mahubo and have a heart to heart conversations and know each other better just the two of us, it will be great spending time with you sober and just to have time to ourselves without your friends.

Mahubo: Talking is for high school people and besides I know enough about you so I don't need to talk, talking is cheap we only live once.

.

As they were still talking there was a car driving in, the person who just drove in obviously had the remote to the gate, the car parked Lethokuhle and Mahubo were both inside and the door was locked since they just woke up. A lady came out of the car and walked to the door she started knocking loudly. Lethokuhle tried to go and open but Mahubo

stopped her.

.

Mahubo: No don't open, ignore her she will go just don't make a sound

Lethokuhle: What? Why

Mahubo: Just shut up and do as I say

Lethokuhle: No I'm going to open; I want to know who she is and what she wants. You not going to do me like that.

.

Lethokuhle went to open the door even when Mahubo tried to stop her but because she is a stubborn girl she opened the door even when Mahubo tried to stop her. But the girl continued banging the door, she obviously saw Lethokuhle's car outside so she knew that Mahubo was inside with another girl.

.

\*\*\*Lethokuhle opening the door

.

Lethokuhle: Do you not know it's rude to knock like this in other people's houses? Can we help you?

Lady: Move out of my way, I'm not here for you

.

The lady went to Mahubo who was standing next to the fridge in the kitchen

.

Lady: I tried calling you since last night and you kept ignoring my calls because you were busy entertaining a girl, Mahubo you told me you love and you even made me do an abortion, I listened to you when you said we will have children once we have gotten married and now you ignoring me like I'm nothing to you, after all the sacrifices I've made for you. You promised me the world and I can't believe how immediately after I did an abortion you started ignoring me and now I know why.

.

Lethokuhle: but I thought I was the only girl in your

life, what is all this (crying),

Lady: You promised to marry me; you even took me to Paris

Lethokuhle: Paris? So you also took her to Paris, this is too much for me I'm going home (crying)

.

Lethokuhle walked out disappointed and crying it's the 1st time being cheated on by a guy, she trusted Mahubo especially since he always buys expensive gifts for her and giving her money and his card to spoil herself so she is hurt inside she is more hurt by the fact that Mahubo didn't even try to stop her when she was living, he just looked at her. Lethokuhle drove to Maritzburg she didn't want to go home since she was still shock she decided to go to town to cool off 1st because she knew that if she went home she will cry in front of her parents and she doesn't want that. Lethokuhle was still hungry since she didn't eat her breakfast since she was disturbed by Mahubo's girlfriend. As she entered the mall she walked past many restaurants still deciding what

she'll be eating. Yibanathi and Londisa were still sitting at the ocean basket, they were about to go but still drinking their cool drinks. Londisa finished her milk shake 1st and she was sharing with Yibanathi his coca cola. Yibanathi had his hand in Londisa cheek and kissing her, Lethokuhle walked past the Ocean basket and she recognised her sister, she 1st saw Londisa's car at the parking but didn't focus much on it and when she saw somebody who looks like Londisa she than paid attention and she stopped walking and looked closely. The moment Lethokuhle saw Yibanathi, she almost fainted she dropped her car keys on the ground and she was out of words, she couldn't move anymore as she was watching them from the distance, Londisa and Yibanathi didn't see Lethokuhle they were too focused on their love life they were kissing and laughing. Lethokuhle was out of breath, she couldn't believe what she just witnessed

.

Lethokuhle: Haibo what the fuck! No No please God no this can't be happening, I'm dreaming. (Shivering)

can somebody please tell me this is a joke. Has Londisa lost her damn mind

.

People were giving Lethokuhle weird looks as she was talking to herself; she was so shocked she didn't have the strength to go to Yibanathi and Londisa. So she just stood from the distance and watched them playing and touching each other.

[2/12, 12:30] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHILED

.

INSERT 21

.

After a while Yibanathi and Londisa stood up and started walking, but they were going on an opposite direction from where Lethokuhle was standing, Lethokuhle was still in shock watching them walking away, at 1st she thought she wasn't going to disturb them and that she will just walk home and tell her parents but the bitchness in her didn't allow her to walk away, she was still puzzled at how they

were walking holding hands as if what they were doing was awkward. Lethokuhle decided to go and wait for them in Londisa's car since she saw where the car is parked.

.

Yibanathi: Baby I will walk you to your car

Londisa: Hawu Yiba the rank is just around the corner I don't mind living you at the rank, I don't mind taking a walk

Yibanathi: Yes tough lady I know but the rank is not a fun place, it's full and I bet you've never been to the rank before, I don't want the taxi drivers and amaphara to trouble you when you walking alone back to your car.

Londisa: Fine Fine Fine Mr. Let's go

Yibanathi: And its will give me a chance to give you a proper good bye kiss my lady

Londisa: So baby if you do get a job does this mean you will not come back, I'm worried baby, what about us



Yibanathi: Of course I will come back to inform Phil and your mom and to thank them for this opportunity because if it wasn't for them I wouldn't have met my future somebody (smiling) but me getting a job will not change anything between us, I love you and nothing will ever change that, we will make this work as long as we still on the same page, I know at the moment we look weird, even people are giving us weird looks but as long as we both happy I can take any challenge, I will work my butt of to change my situation and become a better man for you but as long as you know that I will not be as rich as your dad and speak fancy English but I will make you happy, just take care of yourself while I'm away. I love you hun

.

Londisa and Yibanathi hugged and walked while holding hands to Londisa's car just when they came closer to the car Lethokuhle was leaning by the car waiting for them as they approached she started laughing so loud and clapping her hands

.

Lethokuhle: Well Well (laughing out loud) Wiiybo! I see you have found yourself a jackpot to the good life garden boy.

Londisa: What are you doing?

Lethokuhle: What am I doing shame on you sis in fact sies how disgusting, you embarrassing yourself walking with this guy in public, look at him, look at his jeans I bet they from Mr Price, he looks cheap. So Yibanathi how did it feel like eating at ocean basket, just don't get sick I bet your stomach is only used to maas.

Londisa: You so pathetic at least his better than that drunkard boyfriend of yours, where is he? Why are you alone anyways, just focus on you and Mahubo and live us alone

Lethokuhle: Careful Londisa I will tell our parents and this phara will lose his job and be poor again as for you pathetic man I can't believe you targeted my young sister because she is young and innocent, you using her, riding on her car to town so that you won't pay the taxi fare and you want to eat fancy food

shame on you. Sies man, ive never trusted you from the moment I saw you I knew there was something wrong

.

Yibanathi: Londisa I'm living bye (angry)

Londisa: Yiba wait don't live like this please

Yibanathi: Bye

Londisa: okay fine I will call you, I'm sorry baby

.

\*\*\*Yibanathi walking away

.

Lethokuhle: Haibo don't beg him Londy, hamba vele what are you still doing here, Londisa you deserve better than this poor boy, his just using you. Go. Londy if you dare follow him I will tell mom and dad. Listen I won't get you in trouble for now, just forget about this fool, I know how kind you are so I guess it's easy to be manipulated by Yibanathi with his looks and aps but it means nothing his just our helper so his a nobody. As long as you promise you

won't see him again I won't tell and I will make up a story to mom I will say Yibanathi tried to seduce me so that she will fire him and you won't have to see him. Is that ok with you?

Londisa: Just get out of my face, you disgusting me right now. Go before I say something I will regret

Lethokuhle: Fine, dump him, you embarrassing yourself just imagine the people who were looking at the 2 of you eating and kissing, I'm sure they thought you were crazy sisi come on, don't do this to us and yourself.

.

Londisa just clicked her tongue and got into her car leaving Lethokuhle still standing; in her mind she can't get Yibanathi's facial expression when Lethokuhle was insulting him. Yibanathi wanted so hard to slap Lethokuhle but he stopped himself for Londisa's sake. Yibanathi just took his bags and left without even looking at Londisa, he didn't even look back when he left. Londisa as she was driving home she wanted to cry, she took her phone and tried to call

Yibanathi but he didn't answer, she tried again but still nothing as she was calling him the tears in her eyes were flowing out she was speeding Lethokuhle was driving behind her she was so worried by the speed in Londisa's car but Londisa drove even faster until she arrived home, when she got inside she went straight into her room and threw herself in her bed, Nozipho and Adelaide were still confused minutes later Lethokuhle walked in.

.

Adelaide: What is happening with your sister why is she crying?

Lethokuhle: She's crying? Oh some idiot in town was just being rude to us so you know how sensitive Londisa is but I sorted it out

Adelaide: You? What are you doing here anyways; didn't you say you'll be spending a weekend with Mahubo? Why are you back and where did you even meet your sister

Lethokuhle: Aaaah Aaah! Well Mahubo went to attend some business things so I decided to come

home.

Adelaide: So next week you guys are going to Paris, you must be so excited nana

Lethokuhle: Yes mom

.

Lethokuhle even though she caught Yibanathi and Londisa but deep down she was still hurt about what Mahubo did to her, she is still surprised that Mahubo still hasn't called her to apologise, he hasn't said anything to her, Lethokuhle was deeply in love with Mahubo she was enticed by all the things he did for her, she really loved him and she is also sad to disappoint her mother, she thought Mahubo is taking her overseas because he loves her, she is sad to learn that he does it with every girl. She also went into her room and also started crying. 5 hours later Londisa was still sleeping as well as Lethokuhle she was also sleeping in her bedroom hoping that Mahubo will call and apologise but when she woke up and checked her phone there was no missed call from Mahubo, she went on whatsapp there was no

whatsapp message from Mahubo and when she logged on Facebook she saw Mahubo online, he was updating his status, uploading pictures of himself attending an all-white party at Hilton hotel, he was posing, he looked happy and having fun, he also posted his new car a Porsche Cayenne that he went to fetch today, there was a picture of him and his friends sprinkling champagne all over the car, when she looked at another picture there was a picture of Mahubo posing with the same girl that came into Mahubo's house this morning, the caption was written love lives here, Lethokuhle's heart was beating so hard, she cried so much. Mahubo kept uploading pictures of him and this girl and other pictures of him and his friends drinking expensive bottles of alcohol, throwing money on the floor, dancing with girls. He didn't bother to call her even though he is the one who wronged Lethokuhle, Lethokuhle was hurt, and she has never been this hurt in her life before. On the other hand Londisa was still sleeping as she was sleeping her phone rang but she didn't hear it the 1st time, she was deep in her sleep, the phone rang again and this time

she woke up and when she checked who was calling since she was in no mood to talk to anybody, there name on the screen was My Plus 1 and there was a picture of Yibanathi, she quickly wiped her tears and sat up straight and answered her phone.

.

Londisa: Hey you

Yibanathi: Hey Londy

Londisa: Are you still angry at me?

Yibanathi: Don't be silly, I can never be angry at you, how can I be angry at such a beautiful lady. you not there one I'm angry at, I just didn't want to speak earlier when you were calling because I was still angry but I'm owk now and I also wanted to let you know that I've arrived in Mpumalanga

Londisa: Oh so where have you settled in? Where are you going to sleep?

Yibanathi: Don't worry about me baby I will make a plan. What are you up to?

Londisa: I was sleeping I'm just happy to hear your



voice

Yibanathi: I miss you and don't worry about what your sister said, I'm used to these kinds of talks, I've heard worst just know I'm not using you, I love you

Londisa: Call me and update me, I'm worried about you; let me know when you get a place to sleep

Yibanathi: Owk baby. We'll talk later, this place is damn freezing, and I am so cold. Has Lethokuhle told your parents about us, do I even still have a job there?

Londisa: she said she won't tell if we break up but that's not going to happen we not breaking up, I'm holding my thumbs for you I really hope you get the job. And if you don't you mustn't worry just come back here at least my parents don't know you job hunting so everything will be back to normal until you find something.

.

Londisa was excited hearing from Yibanathi so after she finished talking to him she woke up and went to sit with her mother and helping her cook while

Lethokuhle was still in her room miserable and hurt and she can't even share the news with Londisa after she was mean to her earlier in town and she can't tell her mother, she also can't talk to Nozipho because she had always looked down on her calling her a servant so now she has nobody to talk to, as she was still sitting alone her phone rang it was one of her closest friends who is also rich and glamorous

.

Friend: (laughing) Chomie logon to Facebook now and go to your man's wall. Haibo Mahubo is trading with another girl yoh, he even bought a new car, his celebrating with this girl (laughing) my friend logon quickly and see.

.

Lethokuhle dropped the call and cried. She doesn't understand why Mahubo is doing this to her because he promised to marry her. She still doesn't understand how come she picked this girl over her. She also doesn't understand why he is embarrassing

her in public knowing very well that they friends on Facebook, he also knows that his friends with Lethokuhle's friends.

[2/12, 12:31] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 22

.

Days went by Lethokuhle was still very depressed she kept locking herself in her room not wanting to be around people, her friends were sending her Facebook inboxes most were laughing at her but some were really feeling sorry for her, she was so depressed but her parents couldn't see it because she lied and said she was sick, Londisa also saw the Facebook updates but didn't say anything she was very disappointed and very much in shock, she still doesn't understand how can a man cheat on her sister like that and embarrassed her in public but Londisa didn't want to involve herself much on this saga. She just made sure that Adelaide doesn't see

the post.

.

\*\*\*Yibanathi

.

Mpumalanga is such a cold place, I feel so cold I wish I could go back, when I arrived in Mpumalanga its felt so weird most people here speaks Swati and I don't know anybody in this place but I know why I came here, Nozipho said her brother got a job and he doesn't even have matric so hopefully I will also get something and I also have this fancy curriculum vitae that my girlfriend made for me so I'm good to go, I didn't have a place to sleep when I arrived and I didn't have enough money to book a hotel, I went around looking for a cheap hotel or a BnB but they were all expensive, until I came across a very shady place called Hlalanathi, it's a very ugly, dirty BnB used by truck drivers when they have prostitutes they want to shag. The room costs R210 per night since I had no choice I had to sleep there, in the

morning I woke up and dressed in my new chino pants that Londisa forced me to buy for job hunting my white shirt, I took my cv and I went in almost every mine, I was rejected on the spot, some were telling me they were not hiring, they didn't even bother to look at my cv even though I don't have an experience they need but I'm a fast learner and the least they could've done was to give me chance, I went everywhere, I didn't eat the whole day because I was up and down looking for a job, when I failed at the mines I went to the retail shops looking for a job, I never thought that looking for a better job is this difficult, people are ruthless and rude around 3h30 I came across a security guy, he was standing opposite the building where I was renting a BnB, I was also standing outside I wanted to smoke but I had no matches so I went to him to ask for a stick of matches, we spoke while sharing a cigarette and he referred me to a mine in Sasolburg, he referred me to his friend who is also a security guard there, he asked his friend to please let me in and escort me to the manager's office because in most of the mines I was chased away by the security guards before I

even reached the manager's office.

.

Today it's a Monday and I have to go back to Pietermaritzburg, back to work before I get fired, I didn't tell Phil and Adelaide that I'm looking for a new job, as far as they concern I'm at home with my family and they were expecting me to return yesterday, so since I can't seem to get what I came here for I will just go to the last mine at Sasol burg and if I fail there I'll go back to Nxumalo resident and focus on my garden job, I can't risk losing that job as well. In the morning I woke up, the room I was sleeping in was so cold, it was smelling, I couldn't even sleep properly I was starting to miss the Nxumalo's single bed and I miss my Londy, we spoke every day. So in the morning I went to Sasol burg and as promised I met with the security guard. He took me into one of the HR managers his name was Mr Khumalo he seemed strict he had no time; he didn't even look at me properly.

.

Mr Khumalo: You said you looking for a job (laughing) if there was a job surely we would've advertised it, where is your c.v?

Yibanathi: Nayi Nomzane

Mr Khumalo: (laughing) your whole entire life you've been a servant, shame so you don't have any experience working at the mine

Yibanathi: Yebo mnomzane but I learn very fast sir please

Mr Khumalo: That's not how we do things in this place, people apply and they come for interviews this is not a shop etc. haibo wow is this matric certificate yours or you faked it? So many "As" why didn't you apply for a bursary and go to university to study medicine or something

Yibanathi: Background Nomzane, I went to farm schools I had nobody to help me with the application and I had to work so that I can provide for my family

Mr Khumalo: You remind me of my late son he was

tall like you almost your age, he was also very smart, and he passed like you. But he wasted his life with alcohol and drugs so I'm glad you out here looking for a job, many young people don't bother themselves anymore. I think I have a suitable job for you but since you have no qualification you going to have to start from the bottom and work your way up but I do suggest that at some point you will register part time of course we have bursaries for our employees, I will talk to my supervisor about this live your cv with me I will give you a call in a week or two and let you know his answer so pray hard and lets hope he sees the potential like I do.

Yibanathi: Ngiyabonga kakhulu mnomzane, I will wait for the phone call

Mr Khumalo: No problem, remember I'm not promising anything I will have to find out from my supervisor I will phone you.

.

\*\*\*Yibanathi



.

I'm grateful that I was given an opportunity to speak to one of the HR managers Mr Khumalo but I can't get excited yet because he didn't promise anything I will just have to pray and wait, I'm still puzzled though because I still don't know what it be doing in the mines I'm a bit scared, I don't adapt easily to change. Now that I've finished at the Sasol burg I need to run fast to the rank to catch a tax to Maritzburg before I lose my job I won't say anything to Adelaide until I get the job.

.

Back in Pietermaritzburg

.

Yibanathi returned Phil wasn't too happy when Yibanathi returned because he was supposed to return the previous day of which he didn't, on the other hand Londisa was very happy to see her lover

but she couldn't show it, she was still scared because she still doesn't know how Lethokuhle will react when she sees Yibanathi after she did threaten to lie to their parents about Yibanathi so that they can fire him. Well Phil kept shouting at Yibanathi before he could even put his bag down, telling him how ungrateful he is why the hell will he come to work late, he also said to Yibanathi that if his family is so much important to him, why don't he just quit his job and focus on his family rather than wasting his time.

.

Yibanathi: Ngiyaxolisa Nomzane, it won't happen again

Phil: Fine, get back to work; the garden will not do itself

.

Londisa was very sad hearing how her father was

talking to Yibanathi, After shouting at Yibanathi Phil left, Adelaide was very busy inside the house, she had no time to deal with Yibanathi, Yibanathi went into his room and changed into his blue working overall, Lethokuhle was in her room, her room is upstairs facing across the garden so she was sitting in her window seat, looking outside, thinking how much she has been made a fool. As she was still watching outside she saw Londisa sneaking out of the house and going to Yibanathi who was busy with the garden, the moment Yibanathi saw Londisa coming he stopped working and threw his tools on the ground and waited for her. Londisa kept looking around trying to see if her mother sees her and if the coast is really clear. After that Londisa ran to Yibanathi. Lethokuhle was looking at them, Yibanathi hugged Londisa so warm, and he hugged her for few minutes, after that he kissed her softly and gently. Lethokuhle at 1st she wanted to go downstairs and show her mother, she still doesn't believe how stubborn Londisa is, she really thought she will listen to her and stop this mad relationship but clearly Londisa didn't. when Lethokuhle was about to move

she saw Yibanathi carrying Londisa and swinging her in the air, she saw how happy Londisa is judging by the way she was laughing and smiling.

Lethokuhle leaned by the window and watched Londisa and Yibanathi playing and pushing each other. It's the 1st time Lethokuhle is seeing something like this because even with her parents she has never witness something like, Phil and Adelaide don't play together and they don't hug each other the way Londisa and Yibanathi are doing.

Lethokuhle was still in disbelief because she only sees something like this in the movies, she was still disgusted by the fact that Yibanathi is a nobody but she was so impress to see how fun their relationship is. Yibanathi was carrying Londisa and they almost fell on the ground Yibanathi was able to balance and after that he kissed Londisa in her forehead that is when Lethokuhle laughed seeing how crazy these two are. She was shocked and confused that something like this actually exist because between her and Mahubo whenever they had a conversation it was always about money, expensive restaurants, parties etc., she didn't believe that after so long she

has been dating Mahubo they have never hugged or played together, he has never kissed her on the forehead or swing her in the air. But even though she was amazed and envy what she just saw she knew deep down that she will never date a gardener and she still thinks Londy and Yiba has no future since Yiba has nothing. She knew that Londy probably saw the Facebook updates of Mahubo and since Adelaide hasn't said anything to Lethokuhle she realised that Londy didn't show their mother the pictures so she also decided to keep quiet about the Yibanathi issue until its unfolds by itself. She kept looking at Yibanathi and Londisa until she decided to call Mahubo and found out what happened, she wants to know if he was playing her, if he ever loved her. She wanted closure. Yibanathi and Londisa made her miss being loved and she is tired of being depressed while her snob friends are laughing at her.

.

**\*\*\*Calling Mahubo**

.

Mahubo: Yes hello

Lethokuhle: Hi

Mahubo: Who is this?

Lethokuhle: Letho I see you don't have my number anymore

Mahubo: Listen, I'm a train ngihamba naba hambayo, you shouldn't have walked out the other day, it would've been you riding in my new car and going to Paris with me next week. I don't follow girls, I am the MEC's son, I don't beg. I've moved on so please do the same. I can have any girl I want, I have money and since you not Rihanna I won't waste my time chasing after you. Don't call me again because I am done with you.

.

Londisa though she was more interested in knowing how the Mpumalanga trip went, as Lethokuhle was busy crying laying in her bed. Yibanathi sat on the grass and Londisa was sitting on top of him, facing

him

.

Londisa: Baby come on update me please the suspense is killing me

Yibanathi: Ei s'thandwa job hunting is very difficult, people are rude out there, I went everywhere I even went to retail shops, I serious have bad luck and the fact that I don't have proper experience became a real issue

Londisa: I'm sorry my love but hey we not giving up, something will come up

Yibanathi: Ya neh but before I returned here the last mine I went to I met this old guy his name is Mr Khumalo he was impressed with my matric certificate so he told me that he will speak with his own manager, he said he thinks he has a position for me and he said he will call me, so I'm praying he really calls me, right now he is my only hope.

Londisa: I'm holding thumbs for you my better half.

Baby next week I'm going back to university, the holidays are almost over.

Yibanathi: Time flies when you having fun, it still feels like yesterday when we 1st met.

Londisa: True (sad) but i rent a flat in Pretoria and I live alone it's a nice bachelor flat so you can always come that side and also job hunt that side on your weekend off.

Yibanathi: Of course I will baby. Let's enjoy the few days that we have left together

.

\*\*\* Three days later

.

In the morning Yibanathi was washing the dogs when he received a phone call from a number he doesn't recognise. He quickly answered his phone



.

Yibanathi: Hello

Mr Khumalo: Yibanathi its Mr Khumalo from Sasol, I hope you still remember me

Yibanathi: Awu Yebo Bhuti

Mr Khumalo: Your ancestors are with you young man, I did managed to hook something up for you, I'm doing this in memory of my son, deep down I feel like I failed him, that I could've done more to help him before he died so I don't want to fail you as well, I did say you remind me of him, my colleagues and I took another look at your cv and noticed that maths and physics were your strongest subject in high school so I went to the mining engineer manager since he has been looking for a Personal Assistant (PA) all this time, I spoke to him, he looked at your results and his willing to give you a chance. You are hired as his PA in the mining engineering section. You will start work next week Monday, make me proud my boy don't disappoint me and one day I want to see you as a mining engineer or a manager

so you better register and do something with yourself like I told you before that we have bursaries for our permanent staff members.

Yibanathi: Nomzane (crying) you have no idea what you just did for me, you've changed my life. Thank you so much, from the bottom of my heart I'm grateful, I was just looking for a general work down in mine shafts. I've never thought that God can do something so immensely for me, thank you so much I swear on parents' graves I will do you proud and you will not be disappointed

Mr Khumalo: its okay my boy so take off the garden overalls since you'll be wearing suits and tie from now on. See you on Monday.

.

Yibanathi sat on the floor and prayed, crying to God, Thanking the lord, he was in disbelief thinking of all the names he was called Bhodlindlala by his ex-girlfriend, a nobody and disgusting by Lethokuhle, hurtful words called by Adelaide, being threatened

and swore by Phil. The rejection he received from the other mining companies and Retail shop owners, it was all too much, he couldn't believe how strong he was until now, it was all too much, he thanked the Lord for carrying him through but above all this he thanked the Lord for setting him up and making him meet Londisa because if it wasn't for her he wouldn't have went to job hunt, he did all this because he wanted to be a better man for her and the love and support she has shown him is amazing. He also sent Nozipho a message informing her, Nozipho went straight into Yibanathi's room and hugged him congratulating him. Yibanathi sent Londisa a message while she was still talking to her father her phone rang it was a text message from Yibanathi

.

Text message: I got the job my plus 1. I just received a call.

.

Londisa: (Screaming) YES! YES

Adelaide: Haibo and now, what is the message about, share the good news

Londisa: Its nothing mom. Sorry

.

Londisa went to sit at the patio, she was busy smiling looking at her phone, deep down she wants to run to Yibanathi and be with him but her parents are home so she can't, as she was still sitting, Lethokuhle went to Londisa outside.

.

Lethokuhle: I see you still dating the garden boy, do you really want to get that boy fired, he has nothing to offer you, what's going to happen when you finish varsity are you going to provide for him. Imagine sleeping with a person who washes your dog, who opens and closes your gate, who speaks such embarrassing English and who wears an overall. You

still a virgin so get rid of him before you ruin your life

Londisa: For your information big sister, I am no longer a virgin; Yibanathi broke that thing long time ago.

Lethokuhle: Haibo! Londy

Londisa: Yes and that man you just described his my man, he loves me, he worships the ground I walk on, he respect me, my happiness comes 1st to him, I'm glad I didn't listen to mom and you because unlike the two of you I'm truly happy and please stop judging him because you will be surprised. Where is your rich boyfriend hah? I saw his Facebook it's embarrassing, in fact you are the one who is embarrassing us. Focus on your love life and I will focus on mine.

Lethokuhle: I don't care about Mahubo I will find another rich man

Londisa: He will dump you the same way Mahubo did. He will not care about you because he can have any girl he wants, our parents are rich so I don't understand why you behaving like a gold digger

because we have everything we want

Lethokuhle: Mom said

Londisa: Stop living for mom, mom has her own life. You also need to live yours

Lethokuhle: Stop dating that Hobo before it ends badly, I won't tell our parents but you guys are reckless you will get caught. Just be careful sis. Wait did you say you guys are having sex

Londisa: And it's very good (laughing)

Lethokuhle: Aaag! sies (smiling)

.

In the evening when everybody went to bed, Londisa sneaked out and went to Yibanathi to be with him for the last time because his living tomorrow, he is planning on waking up early to inform Phil and Adelaide and properly thank them before he goes home to inform his family about the wonderful news. So him and Londisa decided to spend this last night together since Londisa is also going back to varsity

on Monday. When Londisa went inside Yibanathi's room Yibanathi had flowers for her, he picked up beautiful flowers at the garden and beautifully prepared them for Londisa, because he didn't get time to go to town and buy something nice for her and he also didn't have money since they spent his salary at ocean basket and spent the rest when he went to Mpumalanga he has nothing so he wrote a nice letter that he told Londisa to always read whenever she misses him and whenever she feels distanced from him since they will be living separately. They spent the night together it was so beautiful they sat and talked for hours and had sex, Londisa even cried because she won't be seeing her man and also because today is their final good bye they will be on the long distance relationship from tomorrow onwards. In the morning around 4h30 Yibanathi woke Londisa up but instead of going she was leaning on his chest and they were having a small talks and around 5hoo she woke up and had her gown on they stood by the door and kissed. Yibanathi was wearing his boxer short and no t-shirt on top. Yibanathi was expressing his love for

Londisa, telling her how much she means to him and how she has changed his life and showed him another side of love. He also assured her that this is the beginning of their life and he will do everything to keep her happy.

.

On the other hand Phil had a business meeting in Dundee so he had to wake up early because Dundee is a bit far from Pietermaritzburg, he woke up around 4h30 and took his bath, he then around 5h00 he went down stairs where Adelaide was making breakfast and lunch for him, Lethokuhle was also woken by their parents noise as they were talking loudly and laughing but she didn't go down stairs she remained in her room and only opened the windows and her curtains. Londisa wasn't aware that her father was going somewhere, she wasn't even aware that her parents are up already. Phil was drinking his coffee standing next to Adelaide closer to the kitchen window; they were both looking on the outside through the window just talking about



general stuff. Lethokuhle also decided to come down stairs to drink tea because she couldn't sleep anymore; she said she will sleep when her father is gone because he is making so much noise to the extent that even Nozipho the maid woke up.

Lethokuhle sat on the kitchen chair and drank her coffee while Phil and Adelaide were standing. Phil was still surprise why Londisa hasn't woken up because normally she doesn't sleep this much. As they were busy discussing Phil stopped talking, he was staring at the window, Adelaide noticed that Phil's face is turning red as he was looking through the kitchen window so Adelaide also turned around trying to see what is Phil looking at this much and why is he suddenly angry they both saw Londisa coming out of Yibanathi's room wearing her short summer pink gown with Yibanathi holding her wearing his boxer short. Yibanathi and Londisa faced each other and kissed. Phil lost his mind He dropped his coffee mug on the floor, Adelaide almost peed on her pants she stopped everything and held her chest because her heart was beating so badly she was having a minor heart attack she fell

on the ground Nozipho and Lethokuhle both quickly ran to hold Adelaide as she was falling down with her hands on her chest. Phil came out of the house running he went straight to Yibanathi who was wearing nothing but shorts. Londisa saw her father coming out she couldn't move she stopped and not knowing what to do, Yibanathi also stood there. Phil went to Yibanathi and punched him on his face several times until Yibanathi fell on the ground, He kicked him several times, Londisa was crying trying to save Yibanathi, she tried to stop her father but Phil pushed her aside and she also fell but she got up and tried again to save Yibanathi but Phil was too strong for her, Phil was beating Yibanathi there was so much blood on the ground Yibanathi was bleeding, there was blood coming out of his mouth and nose Phil grabbed Yibanathi to the gate while beating him up, even though Yibanathi wanted to fight back but he didn't since he knew he was there one who was wrong.

.

Yibanathi: Ngiyaxolisa mnomzane (I'm so sorry sir)

Phil: Get out of my house you filthy shit,

.

Phil Threw Yibanathi on the street while he was bleeding and half naked and he told him to never set a foot in his house again. Londisa tried everything she could to stop her father and she was pleading for Yibanathi. Nobody has seen Phil this angry; they were all scared of him at that moment

.

Londisa: Daddy please stop, he didn't force me, and I'm there one who went to him because I love him

Phil: What did you say? Say it again I dare you, so now you sleeping with the garden boys? How can you do this to me when I trusted you this much, how can you be so cheap

Londisa: But I love him, I didn't choose this, it just happened on its own

.

Phil slapped Londisa on her face and he was pointing his finger at her

.

Phil: Go to your room you obviously don't know what you saying I will deal with you later, that boy has changed you and now you have an audacity to back chat me. Why are you sleeping with a gardener Londy why? Get to your room now (shouting) I've never seen you next to a boy before thinking that maybe you are a good child little did I know that you sleeping with a garden boy

.

Phil was wearing a white shirt and it was covered with Yibanathi's blood it was so red. When Phil entered the house Lethokuhle and Nozipho were holding Adelaide she was not moving. Phil tried

waking her up but she was silent, until they realised that maybe she just had a heart attack. Phil quickly fetched his car and parked next to the kitchen door. Londisa was shivering seeing her mother on the floor. Nozipho and Lethokuhle took Adelaide to the car.

.

Phil: You (pointing at Londy) this is all your fault, come with me to the hospital; I want you to see the results of your disgusting actions, pray that my wife wakes up.

.

Phil and Londisa took Adelaide to the hospital where the doctor confirmed that Adelaide had a very severe heart attack, back home Yibanathi was still roaming on street bruised, he was covered in blood and half naked, Lethokuhle went to Yibanathi's room and quickly packed his clothes before her father and Londy returns, she was also shivering because she

saw how her father slapped Londisa and Lethokuhle saw how angry her father was. She packed everything for Yibanathi even his cell phone and she took her car and went to look for Yibanathi, when she saw him she parked her car and ran to him

.

Lethokuhle: Yibanathi wait, here are your clothes and a towel to remove the blood all over your face and your body. Here is your bag walk away and never come back because daddy will kill you. I told you guys to stop this and you didn't listen and now my mother had a heart attack because of your actions. I'm not helping you because I care, I'm doing this for Londy because she loves you now get dressed and get in the car I will drop you by the local clinic. Hurry I don't want daddy to return home while I'm not there

Yibanathi: Thank you

Lethokuhle: Don't thank me just get out of Pietermaritzburg when you finish at the clinic.

[2/12, 12:31] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 23

.

Lethokuhle Drove Yibanathi to the clinic he was bleeding excessively especially on his head, when Lethokuhle arrived at the clinic she left Yibanathi but she made sure that she left him with the nurses since he was bleeding and she quickly turned her car around rushing back home, meanwhile Phil was also still at the hospital, he was so upset he couldn't even think straight in his mind he still doesn't believe that Londisa was actually sleeping with Yibanathi right under his nose and the worse part his angry because he didn't even suspect a thing, Phil was thinking of the time Londisa was looking at Yibanathi through the window he still doesn't understand how come he didn't notice than. Phil is so disappointed, his hurt and he doesn't understand. The doctors were still busy with Adelaide Phil was waiting at the reception, Londisa was standing outside she had mixed emotions, on one side she is sad that her mother just had a heart attack because of her, but on the

other side she is upset at her father for hitting Yibanathi because she loves him but at the same time, she is also scared of her father, she is aware that she's in trouble and that her parents are disappointed. Phil didn't even want to look at Londisa. 30 minutes later Adelaide woke up and the nurse went to tell Phil that Adelaide is awake but when the nurse went to tell Phil, He was still on the phone so the nurse waited aside for him to finish talking on the phone.

.

Phil: Yeah she's in hospital; the doctors are still busy with her

Amanda: Why what's wrong with her, the last time I saw Adelaide she was fine and had no health issues, what caused the heart attack?

Phil: Londisa. You know this child wants to kill me, I still can't believe what she did, Adelaide is in hospital because of her, and how can Londisa do this to me, but I don't blame my child, it's that fool who seduced my daughter because she is young



Amanda: Which fool? Phil what are you talking about

Phil: That garden boy, I found him kissing Londisa

Amanda: He was kissing Londisa or they were both kissing?

Phil: It doesn't matter, she deserve way better. The whole thing is just disgusting

Amanda: (LAUGHING) Yoh the precious Londisa is dating a garden boy, like father like daughter. Now I understand what they mean when they say an apple doesn't fall far from the tree.

Phil: What is that suppose mean? (Angry) watch your mouth before you annoy me, this is different don't you dare compare it with mine.

.

Nurse: Sir Mrs Nxumalo is awake...

.

Phil dropped the phone while Amanda was still talking and he rushed to where Adelaide was sleeping, Londisa was confused she didn't know whether to follow her father or continue standing by

the door. Meanwhile Yibanathi was still at the clinic getting stitches he was in so much pain his bags were next to him because immediately after being stitched he will be hiking back to Mtubatuba at home to tell his family about the new job and to also prepare for Monday when his going to Mpumalanga for good. When Phil saw Adelaide he rushed to her and she was happy to see him though she was also in pain.

.

Adelaide: Hey

Phil: You scared me honey, are you owk?

Adelaide: No. Is he dead?

Phil: Who? Who is dead?

Adelaide: Yibanathi, Did you manage to kill him?

Phil: No honey, but where ever he is, his in so much pain and his never coming back in our house again I fired him and I will make sure nobody hires him here in Pietermaritzburg.

Adelaide: No Phil, That is not good enough I want

him dead, he slept with our young daughter. That filth has to die; I won't rest until I see his Corpse. I want him to suffer.

Phil: Adelaide the doctor said you need to relax so don't let Yibanathi get to you, I don't want you to have another heart attack, so please calm down

Adelaide; I won't calm down, that boy made us fools, he disrespected us after everything we done for him, he seduced our daughter and turned her into his sex slave, he has nothing to offer her. I want Londisa to open a rape charge so that he will go to prison

Phil: Adelaide you pushing it now, he didn't rape her, he just played with her feelings and made her thinks he loved her. I promise we will never see Yibanathi again. Londisa is outside

Adelaide: My poor baby she is probable scared now, it's all Yibanathi's fault, what was I thinking hiring him, it's my fault, I'm pretty sure his used to sleeping with his employer's children, maybe he wanted to steal from us so he wanted an easy way in to get information. Please call her

.

Phil: Londy come in here, I want you to explain to us what really happen and I don't want any lies, I want to know every single detail.

.

Adelaide: No don't tell me anything, this is what you going to do, you haven't bathed yet? I need you to go to the police to lay a rape charge and go to the doctor for a rape kit, after that we will need to figure out a right story to tell, I want that boy to rot in jail or die.

Londisa: What? No mom, he didn't rape me, I'm sorry for disrespecting you guys, I really am, it wasn't my intention but I Love Yibanathi.

Adelaide: No you do not Londy, Listen to me. He brained washed you. You very young to understand love. Poor people know nothing about love, he has nothing, his embarrassing, do not embarrass us to the world. Get rid of him before people see you with him, do you want our neighbours, friends and family members to laugh at us

Londisa: I'm not opening a case, he didn't rape me  
mom I am 21 years, I'm old enough, and he loves me.

Phil: Enough Londy! fine don't open a case but I  
never want to see you next to him, do you  
understand young lady? I am the head of the family  
and I will not be disrespected, If I ever catch you  
talking to that boy again you will regret it, let's go  
home, Monday you and your sister are going back to  
varsity and I'm glad because if you in Pretoria you  
won't be seeing that rubbish Yibanathi, focus on  
your school work and find yourself a proper man. I  
hope I made myself clear.

.

Phil and Londisa left the hospital and when they  
arrived home, Lethokuhle was already there Londisa  
went to her room and threw herself on her bed and  
cried, she kept thinking how her father was beating  
Yibanathi she kept on thinking of the blood that was  
all over the ground, she hates herself for not being  
able to help him. Due to all this drama Londisa's love  
for Yibanathi grew stronger, on the other hand Phil  
went to Yibanathi's room and found all his clothes

gone, Phil was carrying a matches he wanted to go and burn everything but when he found nothing he so upset and went inside the main house fuming

.

Phil: did that boy return here after I told him to never set a foot in this house again?

Nozipho (maid): No

Phil: So where the hell are his belongings because I want to burn them, I don't want any reminder of him, not after what he did

Nozipho (maid): Aaah Aaah

Phil: Answer me dammit, it was you, you gave him his clothes.

Nozipho: Habe! Ubaba yini (putting her hands in her head), no I didn't.

.

Lethokuhle: I gave him dad

Phil: Why?

Lethokuhle: Well I thought I was doing you a favour; I

didn't want you to get upset when you see his clothes

Phil: You sure you didn't know about this affair?

Lethokuhle: No of course I didn't dad

Phil: And wena Nozi, did you? If you did I want you to pack your clothes and go as well

Nozipho: I didn't know about Yibanathi and Londisa but I know about other interesting people

.

Phil quickly looked away when Nozipho said that to him, he was suddenly quiet and he stopped causing drama, he remained quiet because he didn't want Nozipho to continue talking since Lethokuhle was next to her, Phil went into his room. While Phil was in his room, Londisa's phone rang and she was very excited when she saw Yibanathi's number, she quickly went to close her bedroom door properly then she answered her phone

.

Londisa: what a relief! Baby are you owk?

Yibanathi: Of course I am my Plus 1. I miss you

Londisa: Yiba stop playing this is serious, are you  
owk, where are you, ive been trying to call you the  
whole day

Yibanathi: No I'm not owk my love, I'm in deep pain, I  
got stitches though, your sister took me to the clinic.  
How's your mom, is she owk?

Londisa: Yes she is fine, I think she'll be discharged  
soon, wait! Did you say Letho drove you to the clinic?

Yibanathi: Yes she did and she gave me my clothes.

Londisa: I'm so sorry love

Yibanathi: Its owk my better half, it's not your fault  
and I understand where your parents are coming  
from, they just protecting you but if only they knew  
that I will never hurt you but baby I will understand if  
maybe you want to break up with me, I won't hate  
you

Londisa: Break up with you? No I'm not going to do  
that, I love you, I don't care what my parents say. I'm  
glad you got a new job, so we can continue dating in



peace. Where are you? Are you safe, do you need anything?

Yibanathi: I just arrive home now.

Londisa: Monday you going to Mpumalanga and I'm going to Pretoria, it going to be hard not seeing you everyday

Yibanathi: We will make it work my Angel. I love you

Londisa: I love you too.

[2/12, 12:31] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 24

.

Adelaide returned from Hospital, she was still a bit sick but she was getting better she wanted to return home just so she could see her children living going back to university, she wants to see if they packed their clothes properly and they have everything they need before they go to university. Lethokuhle is

excited about going because it's her final year she can't wait to go to the real world and find a nice job and also be independent. Both Londisa and Lethokuhle were excited when they saw their mother returning home, they went to her bedroom to sit with her and they were chatting none stop then Adelaide remembered something regarding Lethokuhle

.

Adelaide: Wiiybo Lethokuhle were you not supposed to go to Paris some time ago, I totally forgot about it, what happened?

Lethokuhle: it didn't happen mom

Adelaide: Why was he busy with work and couldn't make time, that shouldn't worry you because his building an empire for you just re-book again for next time but I haven't seen that boy in a while, work must really be taking his time.

Lethokuhle: He moved on with his life without telling me

Adelaide: He did what? Why

Lethokuhle: I wish I knew mommy, he really hurt me, I'm a joke to my friends because of him and the Paris trip, well he takes all his girlfriends to Paris, it his thing and he forces girls to do an abortion when they pregnant

Adelaide: What? (Shocked) I hope he didn't make you do that

Lethokuhle: No luckily for me I didn't fall pregnant

Adelaide: Thank God abortion is a sin and we Christians so abortion is murder to us, no matter what the situation may be never ever have an abortion. Do you girls understand me?

Lethokuhle: Yes

Adelaide: Good. I'm shocked I don't know what to say, I'm sorry nana but that's life don't worry you will find a nice, rich man who will love and respect you. Who knows maybe the next guy you will date will be the president's son or a doctor or somebody from the royal family.

Lethokuhle: I can't believe the holidays are over. Mahubo is one of the biggest mistakes I made

Adelaide: You girls are growing up its owk to make mistakes and learn from them, I guess Mahubo and that poor freak Yibanathi are the mistakes that you need to learn from. Londy your dad and I we forgive, we understand that you young so you made a mistake and I know it's embarrassing but I'm glad it's over I can now breathe freely without having that pervert Yibanathi roaming around my yard, my previous garden boy did a better job than Yibanathi.

.

MONDAY

.

Londisa text message to Yibanathi: Good luck my dark chocolate on your 1st day

Yibanathi: Thanks my plus 1. Travel safe to Pretoria.

.

Yibanathi left home on Sunday morning luckily for him the security guard that assisted him last time also helped to look for a place to rent for Yibanathi. Yibanathi found a simple flat, nothing fancy its

closer to work therefore when he arrived on Sunday he went to his new place. Monday morning around 5h00 he woke up early because he didn't want to be late on his 1st day to work. He got dressed in his blue pants, a white long sleeve t-shirt. He walked to work, when he entered the gate he got so nervous, scared and the worse part he has scares on his face from when Phil was hitting him and those scares are making him even more scared, his scared that his manager will not take him serious, they will think his a hooligan who goes around fighting. Yibanathi put on a brave face and he went to the new manager's office, he has never seen the mining engineering section manager, he only knows Mr Khumalo who is just an HR Manager. Yibanathi doesn't know what to expect when it comes to his manager. The security guard escort him to the right building and they knocked in the manager's office, Yibanathi wanted to pee on his pants, the nerves were killing him.

.  
\*\*\*Security knocking  
.

Manager: Yes come inside

Security: I was told by HR to bring this man here sir

Manager: Thank you Dlodla (security).

.

Manager: (Looking at Yibanathi) Can I help you?

Yibanathi: Aaah my name is Yibanathi sir

Manager: Can I help you?

Yibanathi: I'm your new PA sir

Manager: Oh yes, my apologies, the smart guy who passed with distinction in matric, I'm pleased to meet you, Aag I totally forgot that you starting today. Let me introduce myself my name is Pravin Singh. I'm head of Mining engineering. Do you have any experience in admin and research?

Yibanathi: No sir

Pravin Singh: Looks like we going to have a serious problem here, do you know how to use a computer

Yibanathi: No (rubbing his head)

Pravin Singh: Oh My God! This is a problem. The reasons I allow you to be my Personal assistant is because I know that you are clever, I saw your result, Khumalo assured me that you are good and I know you will learn fast so please don't disappoint me. Here is your appointment letter please sign, this will be your laptop keep it safe, it's company property so make sure you don't lose it because you will pay for it, you are allowed to take the laptop home in case you want to continue working after working hours. These are keys for the Ford Ranger double cab that you will drive and again it's a company car you will only use it when we are doing site inspections, if anything happens to the car, money will be deducted from your salary and your office is that office opposite mine. Okay my boy?

Yibanathi: Yebo Nomzane sorry I meant Yes sir

Pravin Singh: I don't understand Zulu please make sure you stick to English. Go to your office and put your bag and the kitchen is over there you can put your lunch there and also relax welcome to Sasol hopefully me and you will work well together.

Familiarise yourself with the place and after an hour come back so that I will tell you about the new project that me and you will be busy with.

Yibanathi: Yes sir

.

Yibanathi

.

Wow Lord could this really be happening, I went to the office that I was told was mine, I could literary cry, this is all too much for me, ive never imagined myself in this kind of situation. When I came to the mine I thought I was going to be underground slaving but it's obvious that God had other plans. I went inside my office opposite my manager's office it was small, nice and cosy. Ive never sat on a rounding chair before, I place my laptop on the table, ive never used a laptop before, ive seen Londy using it but ive never even touch it I don't even know how to open it. I looked at my hand and looking at the keys of the car I will use, I'm still amazed. The biggest problem now is the fact that my manager is



Indian and my English is not so good, I'm not used to speaking English every day and all the time, it's a bit weird for me. I looked around the office I'm still terrified, I feel lost, I don't know how to act, what to do, I'm not use to wearing formal clothes, the colleagues from the offices next to mine are mostly whites and Indians there is only just 2 black people and they glamorous, they just like Londy, I miss her though, I'm just a garden boy, ive been a garden boy for a very long time in my life, it's the only thing I know, this new life style is life changing. Just few weeks ago I was earning R4000 per month but today after I finished reading and signing my appointment letter I saw that I will be earning R19 000 per month. Few minutes later I went back to Mr Singh's office to hear about the project we going to be busy with. When I went to his office he stood up and walked towards me, he told me to follow him; I did as I was told, we went to a big room with a round table and chairs, other stuff members were also there, I didn't know what the room was until I heard them calling it a boardroom. Mr Singh introduced me to the stuff members I became even more nervous well they

seemed nice enough. Then we went back to his office, I have to say this guy is respected you. When we went into his office:

.

Pravin Singh: Sit. Now let's get down to business, ive asked one of the technicians to help you and teach you the basics of computer like typing and reading emails etc. he will teach for only 2 days so please learn fast I don't have time.

Yibanathi: Yes sir

Pravin Singh: This my boy is the project I'm busy with, the mine is planning to expand, we did some research we discovered that there are two vacant lands here in Mpumalanga not so far from here, I will show you, we discovered that those two vacant lands have coal underneath. I'm talking about huge pieces of land that are abandoned, people are now using it to throw dirt, can you imagine, those two lands my boy could make this company lots of money and we can be able to employ more people, I want you to do everything you can, you must work

closely with the municipality to find the owners of these lands, I want their names, contact details and addresses. Now use the company car to drive around and do this research for me. I am giving you 2 weeks to make this happen. We want those lands. We have to start the project and start mining. I will send you the co-ordinates so you can drive there and see how dirty that place is yet it's worth lots and lots of money, it will make this company billions

.

Narrator

.

Yibanathi indeed drove to the land he was so amazed and shocked at the same time to see such a dirty land, there were people throwing dirt, there were trucks dumping dirt, it was a huge disaster.. Yibanathi was suddenly stressed out thinking how he will make this whole thing possible since he only has just two weeks to make it happen. On the other side Lethokuhle and Londisa left home, they both at their universities, back to their school lifestyle.

Yibanathi has been calling Londy throughout the day. Yibanathi's dream is to build a house for his family and make his home look better but building a house is not an easy thing he will need to save lots of money 1st. Yibanathi went back to his office, even though his not experienced but his one of the clever people in this whole building, Yibanathi's mind works very fast. He sat down on his desk and since he can't use a laptop and still waiting for the technician to teach him, he took out a pen and paper and started drafting down his ideas on how he will track down the owners of those lands if he fails to track them through municipality. He wants to make a remarkable 1st impression. He told himself that even though he doesn't speak fancy English like his colleagues but he wants to make sure that everyone is aware that his the man who gets things done, he never fails in anything. After work he walked back to his small flat since he has no car and his not allowed to take the company car home and called his favourite person.

.

\*\*\*CALLING LONDY

.

Yibanathi: whhu! Baby what a day. Hey lovely, how are you my beautiful somebody?

Londisa: you in such a good mood

Yibanathi: Hearing your voice makes me happy. How was your 1st day back to school?

Londisa: It was owk, Oh my goodness I'm so tired. (Yawning) I've been tired the whole day so I'm about to drive back to my flat and sleep

Yibanathi: Are you owk? Baby you can't just get tired from doing nothing

Londisa: Yes I'm fine baby don't stress.

Yibanathi: Can I ask you something?

Londisa: I'm listening bae?

Yibanathi: Will I be pushing it if I asked you to meet my grandmother, my aunt and my 2 cousins. Basically I want to introduce you to my family.

Londisa: Really?

Yibanathi: Of course really. I know we have a bit of an issue with your family but at least one family is supporting us. I want my family to see the lady that makes my heart sing (smiling)

Londisa: Of course id be honoured

Yibanathi: Ngiyakuthanda yezwa

Londisa: (laughing) I love you too my Zulu shield.

[2/12, 12:31] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 25

.

Pravin Singh: Yibanathi how far are you with the land owner's issue

Yibanathi: I'm getting there, I have a meeting with the GIS technicians in 30 minutes time so she will help me get the names then I will take it from there

Pravin: Awesome, you have few more days left my boy let's do this

Yibanathi: I'll come back with an update sir

Pravin: Good. Our own technician is impress by how fast you learning how to use a laptop

Yibanathi: (smiling) well I'm a fast learner and his also a good teacher so we make a great team.

.

**\*\*\*YIBANATHI ARRIVING AT THE MUNICIPAL OFFICES**

.

GIS Technician: Mr Zulu it's good to meet you

Yibanathi: Pleasure is all mine

GIS Technician: Over the phone you said you enquiring about the two vacant lands next to Sasol mines?

Yibanathi: Yes. That place has turned into a dumping site so we want to do something that will create jobs opportunities.

GIS Technician: Your manager phoned us last month and at that time we were not really sure which sites he was referring to but I did a bit of research myself and I found out that the 1st site, the smaller one belongs to a tribal trust called Ithala, so I think you will have a difficult time getting them to sell it to Sasol mine, those old men are quiet difficult and now the bigger problem is the 2nd huge piece of land, it's the biggest vacant land in Sasol and I think it's the one that Sasol mine is more interested in, I did my best to locate the owner but I reached a big wall, I found out that the owner of the land his name was Khawulani Dhlamini, his Swati, I have his I'd number and everything but the contact details that we have of him are no longer working so I phoned my friend who works for Home Affairs and I was told that this I.d number belongs to a deceased person, which means Mr Dhlamini is dead and I can't get hold of his family.

Yibanathi: Oh God now I'm really stuck.

GIS Technician: I'm sorry, I will give you his i.d. number liaison with Home affairs and other people



maybe you will get hold of his family. That land is huge I'm sure they'll be more than happy to sell the land and get money.

Yibanathi: Thank you sisi

Days went by Yibanathi was still stranded, work was stressing him a lot and his manager was on his neck wanting the way forward but Yibanathi had ideas on how he will make this possible he has few ideas on how he will manage to get hold of the family, although Mpumalanga is huge but he knows how he will do it. In the meantime, Londisa and Yibanathi were busy planning their trip to Mtubatuba Londisa will drive from Pretoria to Mpumalanga and she will spend Friday on Yiba's flat then on Saturday they will both drive down to Mtuba to meet the family.

Although Yibanathi is excited about spending time with Londisa but deep down his also a bit worried his home is very small and not in a good condition he doesn't know how Londisa will react or if she will even be comfortable being there. Yibanathi is on the mission to build a huge and a beautiful house for his family but his proud of who he is and where he

comes from and he wants Londisa to see where his from and to really understand his journey and background. Yibanathi is expecting Londisa to arrive on Friday in Mpumalanga, being in a long distance relationship is still a bit weird for them but they trying their best.

.

\*\*\*Yibanathi calling Londisa

.

Yibanathi: Hey please don't tell me you still sleeping

Londisa: Well I am, when I returned from my lectures I went straight to bed

Yibanathi: When you arrive on Friday I'm taking you to the doctor

Londisa: Its fine by me, I do have a bit of flue so I think flue is the course of this drowsiness

Yibanathi: so besides being lazy and sleeping

(smiling) how was your day

Londisa: Not so good I couldn't wait for it to end, in fact I want this whole week to end I miss you and I can't wait for Friday, there is so much I want to do to you

Yibanathi: Hmmm do to me? I can't wait I'm already turned on

Londisa: (smiling) you should sweet lips

Yibanathi: (smiling) I have a surprise for you; you will see it when you arrive and oh I'll transfer money for petrol on Friday morning

Londisa: Petrol money? No baby you don't have to do that

Yibanathi: Hey what kind of a man would I be if I can't take care of my woman, I'm working now so I can do anything as long as you happy, I can even buy you that fake hair, what do you call it?

Londisa: (laughing) it's a weave babe not fake hair

Yibanathi: Noted miss weave.

Londisa: I will see you Friday and please take care

my plus1 I don't any Swati girls messing around with my man

Yibanathi: (laughing) No one makes me feel the way you do.

.

Few days after it was Friday Londisa was excited to see Yibanathi she left Pretoria on her Mercedes early in the morning, Yibanathi went to work 1st but since it was Friday he knew that he will leave work early. When Londisa arrived Yibanathi was waiting for her, immediately when she parked her car she got out and jumped at Yibanathi hugging him they were both so excited to see each other. They kissed at the parking lot. They went inside before they could even do anything immediately when they went inside they kissed and one thing led to another until they found themselves in bed naked afterwards Yibanathi cooked for Londisa while she was bathing and gave her the gift he had purchased for her which was a very sexy and beautiful lingerie, since Londisa is

glamorous she likes beautiful things therefore she was excited. They spent a night in Mpumalanga and the following morning they woke up early since they had a long way to go.

.

**\*\*\*Arriving at Mtubatuba**

.

When they arrived Londisa was shocked seeing the condition of Yibanathi's home just a two room house but she remained calm and didn't want to be judgmental, it felt awkward to her because in her entire life she has never been to a rural area before, she was born in the suburbs and she doesn't have family in rural areas since Phil and Adelaide are both from the township. Yibanathi was a bit embarrassed but he still didn't care much because this is his home but Londisa on the other side was owk with everything, she was civilised, she didn't even see anything wrong since she knew that Yibanathi was a garden boy and she is aware that Yibanathi grew up

straggling and she is also aware that Yibanathi is the only bread winner in this house. she also knows that Yibanathi has just started working so she is hoping that he will build a house, she didn't react the way Yibanathi was thinking she will react she was just cool and seemed happy. She got out of the car before going inside the house where his aunty, Grandmother and two cousins were sitting, Yibanathi looked at Londisa

.

Yibanathi: This is where I come from love and how I grew up and don't worry about the condition, it will improve soon, I wanted to show you the real me and my real background. Don't worry ive booked a place to sleep in town since there isn't enough space here at home

Londisa: Enough Nathi I'm not here to judge you in fact I don't care where we sleep as long as you'll be sleeping next to me and I know you will improve the situation honestly I'm not here for all this I just want

to meet the family and have an experience of the rural area.

.

Londisa and Yibanathi went inside the house, Londisa was wearing a Gucci dress and nice flat shoes she had neatly tied her weave and as usual her make-up was on point she was a real town girl, she looked really beautiful, when she entered the house they all couldn't believe wondering how Yibanathi got a beautiful girl like this to date him and actually fall in love with him, they already knew the story that she is actually the Yibanathi's former employee's daughter but still. They were a bit intermediated by her since they thought maybe she is high class and they thought maybe she will judge them, the house was really clean even though they didn't have enough furniture but it was ok. They met her and they were surprised by her behaviour she was down to earth talking and laughing Yibanathi was really proud of Londisa he has never seen this side of her, she spoke only Zulu and didn't even

speak not even one word in English she became a true Zulu girl she was sitting next to Yibanathi's grandmother, when they dished up food Yibanathi wasn't too sure if Londisa will eat it but she didn't even hesitate she just ate her meal and everybody else was eating. She was selfless and after they finished eating Yibanathi's aunt went to wash dishes and Londisa went to help her even though it was obvious that Londisa isn't familiar with this kind of life style it was her 1st time washing dishes but they were all impressed at how much she tried to fit in and the whole family tried to make it easy for her. After washing dishes with Yibanathi's aunt and cousin she went back to sit where she was sitting with the rest of the family, Yibanathi's grandmother took out a family album and showed Londisa pictures of Yibanathi when he was a baby. They all went through the album she even saw Yibanathi's mom towards the end of the album a picture of a strange man fell. Yibanathi picked it up; it was the 1st time his seeing it. It was somebody that he couldn't recognised



.

Yibanathi: Who's this tsosti gogo?

Gogo: Tsotsi? (Laughing)

Yibanathi: (laughing) who is he, he doesn't look familiar

Gogo: This is actually your father, before your mother passed away she gave me this picture, I've only seen him once he was very drunk when I saw him, he seemed like a drunkard,

Yibanathi: Haibo gogo and you decided not to show me this picture all these years (livid)

Gogo: I didn't want to confuse you, this man has never done anything for you, and he knew your mother died why he didn't come to look for you, he didn't even come to the funeral, he just didn't care enough.

Yibanathi: What is his name?

Gogo: I don't know, I only know his surname its Dhlamini. When he also passed away few years after

your mother, some woman called me and told me to bring you to the funeral as you know we poor in this family we had no money to go to Mpumalanga. After that no one bothered to call or look for you.

Yibanathi: Mpumalanga? Anyway Its owk gogo I'm sorry I didn't mean to get angry, it just that ive always wondered who my father was but I don't really care because I have you.

Gogo: I was protecting you mzikulu but you can keep this picture, you old enough now, you need to show your children one day their grandmother and grandfather.

.

Later on Yibanathi and Londisa drove back to Mpumalanga because Londisa had to go back to Pretoria on Sunday morning. Londisa was happy to meet the family they were also happy to see the famous Londisa. Londisa took one of Yibanathi's old pictures when he was doing matric and left with it, she said she will one day show it to their children.

Before getting inside the car Yibanathi was showing Londisa how he will build the house and telling Londisa and gogo his plans of building the house and when he'll start the process, few minutes after Yibanathi gave gogo lots of money and hugged his grandmother, he also gave money to his aunt and his two cousins after that they drove back to Mpumalanga

.

They arrive in Mpumalanga really late, both exhausted by the trip Yibanathi was still not happy by the fact that he didn't know about his father even though he was trying so much to ignore it but deep down it was stressing him out even Londisa noticed that he was no longer himself he was quite. Before they went to bed since it was already very late. Yibanathi went to hold Londisa on her waist and hugged her and kissed her gently and looked at her straight in her eyes with so much passion

.

Yibanathi: I'm proud of you honey, I really am, today I saw a side of you that really amazed me and I'm just so much in love with you right now. Thank you future Mrs Zulu

Londisa: You welcome

Yibanathi: Oh and in the morning I'm taking you to the doctor, your flue is getting worse and the drowsiness is going to affect your school work, you will end up sleeping when you suppose to study

Londisa: Nathi I hate doctors, I'll be fine, I won't waste money or time, I don't find doctors helpful

Yibanathi: I wasn't asking you, I was telling you. I made an appointment I won't allow you to gamble with your life.

Londisa: Fine

.

In the morning Yibanathi went to drop Londisa to the doctor. Yibanathi left her while waiting for the doctor he went to the car wash because he wanted Londisa

to drive a clean car when she drives back to Pretoria.  
Londisa waited for the doctor until he finally arrived.

.

Doctor: Miss Nxumalo sorry to keep you waiting

Londisa: It's not a problem

Doctor: What can I do for you?

Londisa: I have flue and I'm always tired and exhausted, I feel like sleeping most of the time

Doctor: How long has this been going on?

Londisa: for almost 3 or 4 weeks I'm not really sure

Doctor: Owk I will run just few, simple tests and hopefully we will see where the problem is.

.

Few minutes later the doctor returned to the cubical and Londisa was sitting chatting with Lethokuhle on whatsapp telling her that yesterday she went to

meet Yibanathi's family, even though she doesn't understand how Londisa fell in love with Yibanathi but she has come to realise that they very much in love and at time she even envy them, she accepted their relationship a while ago and she has made peace with it. Lethokuhle and Londisa are very close so Lethokuhle is happy that Londisa is happy even though she has a bit of Adelaide inside but she still cares for her sister and after what Mahubo did to her she understand that Londisa is putting love before anything else. While she was still busy on whatsapp the doctor came in.

.

Doctor: Miss Nxumalo I got your results

Londisa: I'm listening

Doctor: The reason for your tiredness and sleeping a lot is due to the fact that you pregnant

Londisa: I am what? Hell no my boyfriend and I always uses a condom, we never have sex without a condom, that's impossible

Doctor: Miss Nxumalo these tests are 100% accurate. You really are pregnant

Londisa: (crying) I'm a dead woman, my father will kill me, he will disown me and I'm still in school, I'm young, I can't be a parent, my boyfriend just started his life he has his own big responsibilities, Oh God please don't do this to me, not now.

Doctor: Miss Nxumalo a child is a gift from God and he will make a way just be strong and make a wise decision.

.

Londisa left the doctor's cubical room, her eyes were full of tears Yibanathi was outside waiting for her, she was so confused, she was shattered in her mind she saw her mother and father, she knows that they will be very disappointed especially because they trusted her, they will never accept this. She just saw her world falling apart. She went inside her car Yibanathi was waiting for her carrying a box of chocolate he bought for her but when Londisa came

in she looked at Yibanathi and she started crying,  
she couldn't speak she cried a lot and Yibanathi was  
just so confused

.

Yibanathi: Londy what's wrong?

Londisa: The doctor said...

Yibanathi: Talk to me what did he say?

Londisa: Nathi I'm pregnant

Yibanathi: What? (Shocked)

[2/12, 12:31] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHILED.

.

Insert 26

.

Yibanathi: No No please tell me you joking

Londisa: I'm not. But we've always used a condom  
right?

Yibanathi: Hmmm



Londisa: Nathi!

Yibanathi: Oh No, we didn't the 1st time. Baby I'm so sorry

Londisa: You sorry (angry)? you should've told me

Yibanathi: It's slipped my mind Londy; I didn't do it on purpose

Londisa: What am I going to do now, I'm strewed, and my life is a mass

Yibanathi: Calm down

Londisa: Don't tell me to calm down; I have to go back to Pretoria

Yibanathi: You can't live like this baby

Londisa: I can, Nathi it was my 1st time having sex that day, you should've been more careful, you should've at least told me, and how can you be so careless. I need to go Bye (driving away)

.

Londisa and Yibanathi had a disagreement; Londisa left immediately and went back to Pretoria on her

way she was very confused, she kept thinking about what she will tell her parents, in her mind she kept hearing her mother saying abortion is murdered so she knew that abortion was not even an option.

While she was driving Londy was crying, she was so angry she still couldn't believe it, it all felt like a bad dream. Londy is already aware that she is in trouble and that maybe her parents will never forgive her because this is just a disgrace, falling pregnant at her age while she is still in school.

Meanwhile Yibanathi was also still confused after Londisa left he went inside his flat sat on the floor and revised what really happened that day, he was puzzled at how he forgot to put on a condom, Yibanathi is also not ready to be a father, he never wanted to bring a child into this world while his still suffering he wanted a better life 1st so that he'll be able to provide for the child. He still has to build a house for his family, he also wanted to travel around and have fun and bond more with Londisa so a child right now is not even an option therefore Yibanathi is very stressed right now and the fact that Londisa is

blaming him for all this is stressing him even more.

.

Londisa knew that going to her flat will drive her mad, she didn't want to be alone and she can't talk to Yibanathi because she is angry at him so she decided to drive to Johannesburg instead of Pretoria since Lethokuhle is staying in Joburg, she decided to go to her, when she arrived well Lethokuhle was not expecting her, she was just sitting on her own watching a movie. Londisa didn't even knock she just went straight inside. She didn't have trouble at the gate with the securities because they already knew her, she always comes by on weekends. She went inside Lethokuhle's flat; Lethokuhle was startled since she wasn't expecting any one.

.

Lethokuhle: I see we don't knock anymore; you drove all the way from Mpumalanga to here? Did you miss me or you want to share juicy details

Londisa: I'm Pregnant

Lethokuhle: Haibo!

Londisa: (crying)

Lethokuhle: Haibo!

Londisa: I'm serious

Lethokuhle: OH MY GOODNESS Londy You serious?  
When did the two of you reached the stage where  
you've stopped using condoms, how can you be so  
careless?

Londisa: It only happened once

Lethokuhle: You should've drank a morning after pill.  
Did you tell your boyfriend?

Londisa: He knows, I told him

Lethokuhle: So what's going to happen now?

Londisa: I don't know Letho

Lethokuhle: Well you can't hide this forever at some  
stage you going to have to tell our mother

Londisa: I was hoping you will do that for me

Lethokuhle: ME? NEVER hah! Mom I can handle her  
but dad no Londy I'm also scared

Londisa: But you the oldest please. Well not today I will let you know when to tell them, I still need to figure this out myself

Lethokuhle: Ai Londy but it's fine

.

IN PIETERMARITZBURG

.

Back in Pietermaritzburg Adelaide and Phil were over the Yibanathi issue since in their mind they thinking Londisa has forgotten about him. Phil's sons were also growing so much and Phil went as far as buying a house for Amanda to raise their children in. Adelaide is still not aware that Phil has new born babies. Phil bought a house in one of the suburb areas in Pietermaritzburg for Amanda. One of Adelaide's friends is already aware of the relationship since she always sees Phil in that house.

.

So today Adelaide and her friends decided to have a girls night out, she and her friends are meeting for

dinner in one of the expensive restaurants, they haven't done this in a while since they always busy with work and their businesses, before Adelaide arrived her friends were already there, so they decided to wait for her before they ordered their meal instead they just ordered drinks while waiting for Adelaide. Her friend Noma Gigaba and other 2 ladies who are also married to the well-known rich men of Maritzburg, through all these years since they all became friends they've always envy Adelaide for having a perfect life and a perfect man until they started seeing Phil cheating. So before Adelaide arrived they started gossiping about her. Adelaide has always laughed at their friends for being cheated on. All her friends had problems with their husbands expect for her but she was never supportive, she was too judgemental and most of the time her comments were hurtful.

.

Noma: Guys I don't mean to gossip about one of us but have you guys noticed or seen anything wrong with the perfect husband Phillip.

Friend 1: Well I didn't want to say anything ladies but I think Mr Perfect is having a serious affair

Noma Gigaba: I also didn't want to say anything but I did see him with another woman in Drakensberg, girls you should've seen them, the lady was pregnant. I made a mistake and called Adelaide thinking it was her but Adelaide was in Zimbali with her daughters

Friend 2: Guys tell me you joking; Phil is known to be faithful

Friend 1: Well guys that lady stays opposite my sister's house, she drives a black Mercedes and I don't think she has a job because she is always at home, Phil is always there and I think his the father of the kids.

Noma Gigaba: Yes guys Adelaide is being cheated on. Melusi may have cheated on me in the past but he has never purchased a house and a car and even went as far as impregnating a random girl. Never, Phil broke the record girls

.

They all started laughing and bouncing each other's

hands. They were making fun of Adelaide, revising everything she says whenever they confide in her. They were making fun of Adelaide calling her miss goodie too shoes. Immediately when they saw Adelaide's car they stopped talking and pretended to be talking about the weather and other things. Adelaide went inside the restaurant she was looking fine, she was beautiful and her dress code as usual was on point.

.

Adelaide: Hi ladies

Noma Gigaba: Hey friend, wow you look amazing, things must really be looking good on your side

Adelaide: Well I can't complain

Friend 1: we didn't order we were waiting for you

Adelaide: Thanks. Wow it feels like I haven't seen you guys in a while, Londy and Lethokuhle were taking most of my time

Friends 1: Yeah children... so how's Phillip, How's Mr perfect?



Adelaide: His good, his busy with work and making more money

Noma: Still perfect? Aaah I'm so jealous of you my friend

Adelaide: Yes his my perfect individual

.

They had their meal, Adelaide's friends kept looking each other when Adelaide wasn't looking at them and they were laughing. Adelaide decided to go to the toilet and they remained behind and continued to laugh at her, while they were still talking about Adelaide, They didn't see her coming since they were staring each other discussing her.

.

Noma: shame poor Ade if only she knew that Mr perfect has another family that his full time with

Friend 1: Lol you heard her when she called him my perfect individual (laughing)

Noma: Phil has a girlfriend, she is the most beautiful girl ive ever seen, she is younger than Adelaide, so

you know how rich man love young girls

.

Adelaide: Excuse me! How can you guys speak such lies about my husband, you jealous bitch because your husband made a sex video and embarrassed you in front of the whole nation, in fact you are all pathetic whores with your pathetic husbands, pathetic excuses of husbands. Phil is loyal to me, he will never cheat on me let alone have kids with another woman, he loves us, he loves his family he will never hurt us like that. I can't believe you sitting here pretending to be my friends while you busy gossiping about me behind my back. You are all jealous; you want my life pity you can't have it. I'm the most loved, respect and rich wife in this group you guys just don't want to accept it.

Friend1: Adelaide calm down, no need to cause a scene, Phil is not what you think he is, you just need to open your eyes. Brag all you want but his not what you think he is.

Adelaide: I'm living I can't be associated with jealous and bitter wives; I don't want anything to do with you.

Friend1: Don't say we didn't warn you friend, we doing this for you (laughing)

.

Time was already 8h00 at night when Adelaide drove home, she was still shock at how jealous her friends are, and she didn't believe how people can create lies for no reason. On her way home she couldn't wait to arrive so that she can tell her husband and they can laugh at them. When she arrived home Phil was still not home, she didn't understand why because its already late and he didn't say anything about being home late, so she went inside and went straight to her bedroom to watch TV there. An hour late Phil was still not home yet so Adelaide decided to call the office phone because Phil was not answering his cell phone, she remembered that Phil said he changed his office contact number so Adelaide decided to go to Phil's study room to look for the new contact details. She went inside and paged through Phil's papers searching for anything

with a number or a document with the new office number. While she was still looking she came across a picture, she sat on Phil's chair and looked at this picture. She lifted the picture up and she recognises a person she knew. It was a picture of a lady and two sons, twins in fact she looked closely at the picture she recognised Amanda Hlatshwayo from Nkandla. The reason it took a while for Adelaide to notice was actually because the last time she saw Amanda she was just a plain, simple maid in fact she was just a rural girl with no style, but on the picture she was glamorous, she had a weave, she looked expensive and the twins' looks exactly like Phil. On this Picture Amanda was in hospital carrying her kids, the picture was taken by Phil Few minutes after Amanda had given birth. Phil kept it because he said it's a nice memory

[2/12, 12:32] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 27

.

Adelaide

.

WHAT! Could this be what I think it is, Phil has another family, He has twins with Amanda so I'm there fool, everybody is laughing behind my back, I'm the only person who doesn't know about this, the whole of Pietermaritzburg knows. A maid of all people, I'm sharing a man with the toilet cleaner somebody who used to clean after my every dirt is now sharing a husband with me. After 10 years of marriage, after so much hardship. His not who I thought he was, my friends were telling the truth and I insulted them. Phil is cheating, worst of all he has another family, so he chose to spend time with her in Drakensberg instead of being with me in Zimbali. I thought Phil was different but in actual fact his worse.

.

Narrator

.

Adelaide sat on the chair for 5 minutes looking at



Adelaide came down stairs and broke every plate and every glass in the kitchen she also smashed the glass table in the dining room. As she was breaking everything including the windows, she got cut by a broken glass on her hand so she was bleeding but that didn't stop her she continued destroying the house, screaming. Nozipho came out of her room running to the house carrying a knife. But when she saw Adelaide breaking everything around the house Nozipho posed for a moment very much confused. She peeped around trying to see who is Adelaide fighting with but she didn't see anyone, Adelaide was all alone breaking everything.

.

Nozipho: yeyeni boh! Useyahlanya. Madam, Adelaide, madam stop, what are you doing?

.

When Adelaide saw Nozipho coming in, the house was already a mess everything was destroyed, there was a lot of blood, couches were facing down, broken glass and broken things on the floor, to

Nozipho its all felt like a movie, she just couldn't believe her eyes, she was a bit traumatised. Adelaide was looking like a crazy, possessed person wearing her floral gown and morning shoes. Nozipho walked in slowly, Adelaide immediately sat on the floor and she cried, she cried so loud Nozipho didn't know what to do but she went next to her and sat next to her and she was holding her while Adelaide was crying her lungs out, it was as if somebody died. For the 1st time Adelaide was also holding Nozipho, leaning on her.

.

Adelaide: How could he do this to me, why, what have I done wrong?

Nozipho: Who madam, who died?

Adelaide: Phillip

Nozipho: Awuuu Phil is gone.

Adelaide: His cheating on me with Amanda and worst of all they have children

Nozipho: I'm really sorry madam. Ai men



Adelaide: Am I a bad person Nozipho

Nozipho: I don't know madam ai angazi

Adelaide: God is really punishing me (crying) ive never been this hurt in my life, he played me, he embarrassed me, he made a fool of me, he lied to me and my kids.

.

Adelaide continued to cry, Nozipho was also still shocked that Phil has been caught when Nozipho turned around she also noticed that every furniture in Phil's office is destroyed even the aluminium front door is also broken. Adelaide continued to cry, her hand was bleeding heavily though. Everything is broken but they just continued to sit on the floor until few minutes later they heard the gate opening, a car drove in and parked in the garage. Phil walked out of the garage and saw the kitchen door open, it was strange because the time was half past 9 at night, he turned around and saw Nozipho's door also opened but he didn't pay much attention he just continued to walk as he entered the house he almost

fell due to the state the house was in, he thought maybe they were mugged but still back of his mind, he can see that this house is literary destroyed. So it can't be just people who wanted to steal it was a person destroying. Glasses were broken on the floor, some of the windows were broken, and every plate was broken. The furniture was destroyed, Phil quickly opened his briefcase and took out his gun because he doesn't know what is happening, and he doesn't see anybody and his scared because he has never seen anything like this before. As he moved to the living room he was even more shocked, it was even worse. He saw Adelaide sitting on the floor, covered in blood leaning on Nozipho, crying. Phil couldn't even walk because of the broken things and glasses everywhere on the floor but he tried to walk slowly until he reached them.

.

Phil: What on earth is going on? Are you guys' owk, what happened, did you call the police?

Nozipho: ---

Phil: Talk to me, Adelaide what wrong honey. Oh shit you bleeding let me get you to the hospital. Nozipho what happened dammit say something

Nozipho: I'm going to my room outside, I will wake up early in the morning to sweep all these glasses and clean the house

Phil: What? (Confused)

.

\*\*\*Nozipho exiting the house

.

Phil watched Nozipho as she walked out, Adelaide couldn't even speak, she was just staring at Phil, inside she was so angry but Phil was confuse, trying to make sense of everything.

.

Adelaide: Why?

Phil: Why what now? What happened to the house, did somebody break in and did this, are you owk wife, let me take you to the hospital, I see you still in shock.

Adelaide: Why?

Phil: Honey you not making sense, come here let me help you get up

Adelaide: why would you have an affair, why would you destroy our marriage like this, two kids Phil, two? With our maid, did you start sleeping with her while she was here, right under my nose? Help me understand why

Phil: Adelaide

Adelaide: Why? (Crying) to think that everybody knew, all my friends knew about this, which means the whole of PMB knew I'm just the only fool

Phil: Adelaide I can explain

Adelaide: explain or lie? I asked you about Drakensberg and you lied which means everything about you has been a lie.

Phil: I'm sorry

Adelaide: I'm defeated honestly ungihlule; I'm have no more fight left in me. You've broken me in pieces. You really cut me too deep. To think that you had

another family that you full time with and I didn't even notice, I'm so stupid. I thought I knew you, I trusted you, My friends were laughing at me, calling me stupid, nobody will ever take me serious, you no longer a role model to our kids. I hate you. You in love with our own maid, you have no respect for me what's so ever. You destroyed my reputation; you broke my confidence and self-esteem. You broke this family, I hope you happy now, and you free to live your life with the mother of your children

Phil: Adelaide let me explain please, it was a mistake

Adelaide: don't bother, here is the picture of your family, I took it from your office

Phil: Adelaide please

Adelaide: You bought her a car, a house, had two kids with her. Phillip why?

Phil: ----- (looking down)

Adelaide: and I'm 100% sure that you came home late today because you were busy with her, your precious new family. You disgust me

.

Adelaide stood up and walked slowly upstairs to her bedroom, her arm was dripping of blood, and she walked slowly, her eyes were covered in tears, she looked like a crazy person. Nozipho was still in the kitchen eavesdropping, she was also hurt, for the 1st she felt really sorry for Adelaide, she has never seen anybody this hurt, for the 1st time Adelaide didn't have much to say, she didn't shout everything she said to Phil she said it with her normal voice she didn't scream, she had no energy since she took out all her anger by destroying the house. Phil has never seen Adelaide like this, so broken and shuttered. Phil watched Adelaide as she walked slowly upstairs, he wanted to follow her but he couldn't. Phil felt his world tumbling down. He literary didn't know what to do or say, he just stood there. Nozipho walked out slowly and went to her room

.

Nozipho: Awu shame poor MaAde but I'm glad somebody finally brought Adelaide down from her high horse. Its time she came back to earth and its

time she knew people. Ai mara Phillip, i really dont understand why it took Ade this long to catch Phil, i mean this guy is everywhere varsity girls his there, maids his there, business women his there whhhuh ai shame but for Adelaide to cry this much, it was really sad. Even though i feel sorry for her but i will never forget there way she treated me and other people like dirt i hope she learnt her lesson today, her perfect phil isnt so perfect anymore and her class, dress code and fancy english didnt stop her man from cheating.

.

\*\*\*Amanda calling Phil

.

Phil: Hello

Amanda: Honey I thought you said you were going to phone me when you arrive home, ive been sitting here worried that maybe something happened to you

Phil: Not now Amanda, bye

Amanda: and now, what happened?

Phil: Adelaide knows

Amanda: About us?

Phil: Yes

Amanda: oh! Than why do you sound sad, I thought you said you loved me more than her, then why is breaking her feelings bothering you this much, or you just said it but you didn't mean it

Phil: I said not now (dropping the phone)

[2/12, 12:32] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 28

.

Yibanathi

.

Lately ive been so stressed out trying to figure out what I'm going to do with the baby situation, I also have to deal Londy and her moods. She hasn't completely forgiven me for not using a condom, but I forgot when I was breaking her virginity she was



crying, she was in pain and worse we were both scared since it was her 1st time sleeping in my room, so we didn't want to get caught so a lot was happening at that moment, the whole condom issue really slipped my mind so Londisa is giving me a hard time. We haven't spoken since that day when she left Mpumalanga, I tried calling her several times but she is ignoring me, I understand it's hard for her but it's hard for me as well. I wish she could allow us to deal with this together. I may not be ready to be a father, I may have a lot to do to improve like my home and my life, I wanted to build a house than buy a car but now that Londisa is pregnant a lot will have to changed whatever the situation maybe she better not kill my child, she better not have an abortion because hell will break loose. I really miss my plus one, I feel incomplete, and it feels like something is broken inside me. I didn't know how much effect Londy has on me, ive been in love before in my life but with Londy it's different. She understands me and she give me peace. I think about her all the time, I wonder if she misses me too so in order to push the day and in order to avoid going in sane I just

work the whole day I drown myself with work.

.

Last month I went to the municipal offices to try and get the addresses of the owners who own the lands that Sasol mine is interested to buy because we found out that those sites have coal underneath that we want to mine. I got the address of the owners for one of the site but that site is a bit smaller and the coal there isn't so much but at least we getting something. The land is owned by the tribal trust, a difficult well known tribal leaders but I had a meeting with them and they did promise to sell it. One of the leaders refused to listen or negotiate with my boss Mr Singh but when I went inside and tried reasoning with them, they were more than happy to listen to me and at the end of the day I closed that deal even today my colleagues are asking me how I did it, honestly I don't know that old man just looked at me and told me I look like his friend who passed away long time ago, so he was nice towards me and he told me that they have no plans for that land so we managed to buy that land, now the biggest problem

is the huge piece of the pie, the biggest vacant space that's going to make Sasol millions of rands, create many job opportunities and change many lives but we still can't get hold of Mr Khawulani Dhlamini's family we heard that he passed away and I verified that with home affairs.

.

Initially I was hired as a P.A but I doubt Mr Singh still remembers that, this project is his, I should be assisting him but it seems like his assisting me instead, ive been doing all the work and I don't mind because it helps me not to think about Londy so much. But I'm getting so much respect around this place and for some weird reason I'm getting popular, they call me Mr project manager, I guess I was born to lead because of all these people I'm the least educated they hold degrees in engineering but I only have matric yet I'm able to perform magic. I respect my colleagues a lot and I'm happy they accepted me well and assisting me whenever I need their help. So as days went by I managed to track Mr Dhlamini's home stead so tomorrow I have to drive there and

see who I can find there, because we really running of time, the project should be starting by now, My manager is really under pressure and panicking so I also have to speed up and not disappoint him but for today though I have to go back to my flat and have a nice, cold Corona, I'm glad my day is over, I'm too tired.

.

When I arrived in my place, I took off my shirt and formal pant and I got dressed in my short and t-shirt and I sat on the couch. I tried to act strong but I can't, as much as I want to stop calling Londy like a crazy person since she obviously won't answer but I can't.

.

Londisa

.

Morning sickness, mood swings it's all a lot to take in I still haven't told my parents but Lethokuhle and I are driving back home this weekend to tell our parents. I wanted to commit suicide but than again I don't want to be remembered as a coward, what

scares me the most is my father his very strict, my mother is even worse, sometimes though she is understanding shame but she will not accept Yibanathi's baby so right now I'm confused because I don't know how they will react to all this. Deep down I miss Yibanathi, I miss him a lot, I miss hearing his deep voice and laughing at his silly jokes. Ive been so angry at him, it not fare for me to blame him, I feel embarrassed for my behaviour, we supposed to be in this together as a couple, I need him now more than ever, ive been busy acting childish I was also supposed to be more careful that day. I guess it hard to be careful when you have a sexy man like Nathi on top of you. I'm not ready to be a mother; I don't know how I will make it possible while I'm also a student. I love what I'm studying it's my passion. Everything is a huge mess but I have to just accept it. Ive been really moody and distanced from Nathi he calls me every day but whenever I see his number I feel like crying, this pregnancy is killing me but let me just grow up and call him because I miss him like crazy.

.

\*\*\*Londisa calling Yibanathi

.

Yibanathi: Hey

Londisa: Hey baby

Yibanathi: Londy I'm sorry, I didn't do it on purpose, and it was a mistake

Londisa: Its owk my love, I'm sorry for being so childish, it's just that I'm finding It hard to accept, my parents still don't know about this and if my father finds out he will definitely disown me, I can't drop out of school, I really wanted a career in accounting. Nathi what am I going to do (crying)

Yibanathi: Listen Londy, you not alone, we in this together, I will support you in every way possible. I will make a plan, just relax and let hear what your parents says 1st owk. My love for you will never change mother of my babies

Londisa: Babies?

Yibanathi: well yeah, we still going to get married

and have many more kids

Londisa: Hell no (smiling) one is enough

Yibanathi: (laughing) I'm a Zulu man lady I need maybe 4 to 5 kids

Londisa: Keep dreaming. (Laughing)

Yibanathi: you sure you didn't bewitch me because what I feel for you is not normal (laughing) baby talk to your parents, I know it won't be easy and let me know what they say. We will discuss the way forward after that.

.

Yibanathi and Londisa spoke for over an hour over the phone, Londisa was feeling much better after talking to her crazy man on the other hand Lethokuhle couldn't sleep thinking about her trip to Pietermaritzburg tomorrow to inform her parents the bad news about Londisa, the idea was that Lethokuhle will go on her own to tell the parents but then again she decided to take Londisa with so that she will be able to answer all the questions their parents will be asking, as the bigger sister she

decided to do this for her little sister to go with her to make sure that everything goes smooth, she is older, she knows how to address problems and she understand her parents better than Londisa.

.

In the morning

.

Lethokuhle woke up and attended all her classes 1st before driving to Maritzburg on the other hand Yibanathi was busy preparing to go and visit the home of Mr Dlamini his stressed because he doesn't know who will he find there, he doesn't know whether they even aware about this vacant land, what if they refuse to sell it. Yibanathi doesn't want to disappoint his manager. so in the morning he went to work to fetch the car and update his manager on his plan and then after he drove to the area where he was told Khawulani Dlamini was living. On his way his heart was beating so hard because he doesn't know what to expect, he doesn't know the type of people he'll be meeting, he doesn't even



know if he will find them when he arrived, he parked at the gate and looked around for a moment.

.

Yibanathi

.

Something about this place doesn't feel right to me, I don't know why but I feel weird, I feel a bit sick in fact I feel so tired like something is wearing me down. My knees are shaking I don't know why because I'm not a coward I don't scare easily but I have this feeling inside that I can't explain. Let me put myself together. Well I was expecting a small house but this house is really huge and beautiful but it looks quiet I wonder if there is any body home.

.

I came out of the house and walked towards the gate, when I touched the gate it was locked I looked around but I didn't see anybody I waited at the gate for 5 minutes because I didn't want to go back to Sasol until I get what I came here for, I waited and just when I was about to turn around and go there

was a lady she looks like she's in her mid-60s of age, she was just dropped by a taxi, she was walking towards my direction and it seems like she is coming to this house but I didn't like the way she was looking at me, it's like she is seeing a ghost, I'm not ugly so I don't understand why she's looking at me like this. Well I just waited by the gate until she was near. Instead of coming closer and opening the gate or saying something she got frozen and looked at me and stopped walking, I got a bit scared because I didn't understand what was happening.

.

Yibanathi: Sanibona mama

Old woman: Yebo. Who are you, what is happening.  
HAIBO!

Yibanathi: Are you owk mama? My name is Yibanathi and I work for Sasol mine, I didn't mean to scare you

Old woman: What can I do for you, I'm sorry to act weird but you look familiar, maybe old age is catching up with me.

Yibanathi: mama I'm looking for Khawulani

Dhlamini's family, I'm not sure if I'm at the right house

Old woman: That's my late cousin, what do you want

Yibanathi: Mama did he perhaps before he died mentioned anything about owning a vacant land somewhere in Sasol

Old woman: why are you asking about that? My cousin died 26 years ago and you asking about him now

Yibanathi: well mama this is something that was discovered recently

Old woman: well my boy as you can see I'm old and I'm not educated, Khawulani was a drunkard. Yes he was working, he had a good job because he was the one who built this home but he wasn't responsible enough to buy a land but maybe he did I wouldn't know. He didn't have siblings, he only had us his cousins and we were all raised together by our grandmother, I don't know anything about a vacant land.

Yibanathi: Was Mr Dlamini married or had children

maybe I can talk to them, maybe they might have a clue

Old woman: No my cousin was not married, he was too busy with alcohol, and I think he had a child but I don't know that child my late sister knew the child but she's also dead.

Yibanathi: Oh wow this is going to be difficult

Old woman: His lawyer though said something about the paper, he said it's a will, I don't even know the meaning of a WILL but the lawyer left this paper to me after the funeral he said it's the will and he said he can't trace the child.

Yibanathi: Can I see that will mama?

Old woman: Owk come inside young man, i feel like I've seen you before my boy. Are you sure i don't know you

Yibanathi: No mama I'm not from around here I'm from KZN

.

The old lady walked to the living room underneath

the stash of papers and she took out a white envelope, than she went back and sat next to Yibanathi, while she was busy trying to open the envelop a picture fell down. Yibanathi as a respecting young man bent down picking up the picture for the old lady, He looked at the picture and he opened his eyes so wide and jumped off his chair

.

Yibanathi: Haibo! (Shocked)

Old woman: Are you owk my boy

Yibanathi: Yebo mama, I'm sorry who is this?

Old woman: Oh that my dear cousin Khawulani, there one we talking about well this is him, I keep all his things together, his pictures, his papers everything together so that I don't lose it.

Yibanathi: AllH AAAH EEH! (Rubbing his head)

Old woman: Yini inking mfana? (what's wrong)

Yibanathi: Lutho mama, I have to go

Old woman: and the will?

Yibanathi: No I'm going.

Old woman: What about the information you were asking?

.

Yibanathi walked out of the Dhlamini yard running to his car, confused. He also left the old lady confused, standing wondering what Yibanathi is doing. He went inside his car and drove away so fast shocked because the same man who is in that picture is the same man who is also in the picture his grandmother recently gave him, Yibanathi also remember that his grandmother said his father is a Dlamini although she didn't remember the name, Yibanathi got scared and shocked and didn't know how to act so he just ran away.

[2/12, 12:32] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 29

.

Yibanathi drove like a mad person and went back to

his office because it was still working hours so he couldn't go back to his flat though his mind was not at work he was busy thinking about what he thinks he just saw. He was unable to work anymore therefore he went inside his office and just sat on his chair. Mr Singh saw the car that is used by Yibanathi outside and so he knew that he was back, he went in his office because he has a meeting to attend in the next 10 minutes therefore he wants an update from Yibanathi so that he can deliver an update in the meeting. He went inside the office and found Yibanathi sitting on the chair doing nothing.

.

Mr Singh: Oh here is my champion, so how did they react to the news?

Yibanathi: Well

Mr Singh: See I told you, I knew they were going to be shocked, I bet they didn't even know about the land, I hope you didn't tell them that we found coal there, because they will charge us more money. I'm going to a meeting and I will let them know that my

Mr Project manager found the owners. Are the owners unemployed people right? Because I was thinking we should just give them R4 Million they would think it's a lot of money, they wouldn't know the difference.

Yibanathi: I didn't find them

Mr Singh: What? What happened I thought you were certain?

Yibanathi: I was, I found the house but there was nobody home, I waited and waited and there was nobody home.

Mr Singh: No Yibanathi that is not good enough, you should've waited longer, tomorrow morning I want you to go back there, in fact I'm going with you tomorrow, we have to wrap this up and start with the project

Yibanathi: No!

Mr Singh: What do you mean no

Yibanathi: No I mean no I will go on my own tomorrow morning sir, you don't have to worry I will



make sure I talk to them and convinced them to sell it.

Mr Singh: Owk in that case I trust you my boy, don't let me down

Yibanathi: Yes sir, can I take the rest of the day off, I'm really not feeling well, I need to go and see the doctor

Mr Singh: sure I will see you tomorrow

.

Yibanathi left the office and walked like a mad person to his flat, when he arrived he started searching everywhere for the picture that his grandmother gave him, he wanted to look at it again so that he'll be 100% sure about what he saw today. He looked all over even underneath his bed but he couldn't find it, he doesn't remember where he put it. He searched all over and decided to phone Londisa since they were together that day.

.

**\*\*\*Yibanathi calling Londisa**

.

Londisa: love

Yibanathi: Babe do you remember where I hid that picture of that strange man

Londisa: which strange man

Yibanathi: the one that gogo gave me

Londisa: You mean a picture of your father

Yibanathi: Yes

Londisa: it's on your diary next to the TV

Yibanathi: Oh thanks found it

Londisa: k bye I love you

Yibanathi: Yeah

Londisa: Yeah?

Yibanathi: Sorry babe, I love you more. Bye

.

Yibanathi took out a picture and looked at it closely and without a doubt this is the same man in that picture he saw in that house. He also took his

mother's picture and looked at it, he knows his mother but he was just trying to understand what his mother was doing with this old man. He decided to call his grandmother to ask because right now his confused.

.

\*\*\*Calling gogo

.

Gogo: Hello Nathi, the sand has arrived

Yibanathi: Hello gogo, the sand? What sand?

Gogo: sand and bricks that you bought. The people who brought it here said they were paid by you with that internet banking thing

Yibanathi: Oh yes, they told me they will deliver it next week by its owk, it's a good thing they delivered it early

Gogo: I can't wait to see the house, I wish God to keep me alive until the house is finished. I'm so happy finally I can also live in a decent house like other people. Thank you my grandson

Yibanathi: I'm glad you happy, I wanted to build the house fast before Londisa...

Gogo: before Londy? Before Londy does what?

Yibanathi: I will let you know when I come to visit. The reason I'm calling gogo is about that picture you gave me. Are you sure that man is my father gogo because his way older than mama

Gogo: Your mother loved older man, she was very naughty, that man is your father and I am 100% sure about that. Why you asking?

Yibanathi: Its nothing gogo I just wanted to be sure

.

Meanwhile Londisa and Lethokuhle were on their way home to talk to their parents, they both not aware that their parents does not see eye to eye. Phil and Adelaide are still not on good terms ever since the whole incident, Adelaide is still embarrassed to get out of the house, she is trying by all means to stay away from the public especially her associates and friends. She feels so embarrassed and humiliated by her husband. Phil has tried

everything in his powers to apologise to Adelaide but nothing is working, maybe Adelaide could've accepted his apology but the fact that he has children outside their marriage is what stressing Adelaide even more so for that matter they not sharing a bedroom, Phil sleeps in the guest bedroom and Adelaide sleeps alone in their main bedroom. Their marriage is at risk and she even confided in Nozipho since she has nobody to talk to that if it wasn't for the lifestyle that she has accustomed to she would've left Phil and living Phil will disturb her children, the only reason she is sticking with him is because of her kids. Adelaide is depressed deep down and lonely, she still can't believe that Phil slept and impregnated a maid, she can't believe she thought so highly of him while his just a dirty man. Every time when she sees him she feels disgusted. Adelaide has distanced herself from Phil, as far as she is concerned they just house mates. Adelaide was busy at the kitchen when she saw Lethokuhle's car, she was very surprised because she was not expecting them.

.

Adelaide: Hawu girls what a surprise, are you owk, what are doing here?

Lethokuhle: We miss you so we decided to come back (laughing)

Adelaide: (laughing) Yeah right!

Lethokuhle: I'm joking mama we came back because I wanted to talk to you and dad

Adelaide: About? You scaring me now

Lethokuhle: Don't worry mom, you have absolutely nothing to worry about

Adelaide: And now Londy, why do you look so scared and why are you standing so far, come close. Wow you've gained so much weight

Londisa: Hello mommy

Adelaide: Come inside girls, I'm making food I hope you hungry

Londisa: Where is dad?

Adelaide: I don't know

Lethokuhle: Hawu that's weird you always know his where about

.

Londisa and Lethokuhle came inside the house and they noticed their mother wasn't herself, they thought maybe its work that's stressing her out but they continued to sit with her while waiting for their father, Londisa was feeling a bit tired so she decided to go and take a nap living Adelaide and Lethokuhle alone.

.

Lethokuhle: Mom are you sure you owk, you don't look fine

Adelaide: I'm well sweetheart thank you, don't worry about me

.

As they were still siting Phil arrived, he was also puzzled when he saw them, in fact he was shaken thinking that maybe Adelaide told them about his affair, he thinks they back home because of him. He

came inside the house and he was even shy to look at Lethokuhle in the eye, he was too embarrassed but when he saw Lethokuhle smiling, jumping to hug him, he realised that she knows nothing.

.

Phil: what are you doing here?

Lethokuhle: Mom and dad Londy and I have something important to talk to you about

Phil: Owk where is your sister?

Lethokuhle: She's upstairs sleeping but I will go and wake her up

Phil: Sleeping? This early? That weird.

.

Phil, Adelaide and their daughters they all sat in the living room. Phil and Adelaide couldn't wait to hear what these two want to say. Londisa was sitting next to the door just in case something happens she'll be able to run away. She was shaking, she couldn't even hold her cell phone, and she kept looking down. Lethokuhle was also very much afraid



but she needed to be strong for Londisa

.

Lethokuhle: Mom and dad as you both know that we respect the both of you a lot, we've tried all our lives to be good kids and a good example, we've never done anything that will embarrass you, we never drank alcohol, parties etc. now we are all grown up and at the end of the day we are also human and we make mistakes

Phil: Get to the point honey

Lethokuhle: Mom and dad Londy is

Phil: she's what?

Lethokuhle: Londisa is pregnant

Phil: What? Is this true Londisa. Say something dammit and bloody stop crying. Are you pregnant?

.

Adelaide: Londisa. Who is the father?

Londisa: Yibanathi mommy, I'm so sorry

Adelaide: Londisa how could you, you still in school,

how are you going to complete your degree. What were you thinking sleeping with him without protection, are you sure his the father?

Londisa: I've only slept with him without protection once, it was a mistake. Yes I'm sure mom, his the only guy I've been with.

Adelaide: Does he know about this?

Londisa: Yes

Adelaide: So you lied to us about breaking up with him, even after everything that happened you continued to see him

Londisa: I love him (crying)

Adelaide: Are you even listening to yourself right now, how is he going to provide for his child when his unemployed?

Londisa: he works at Sasol mines in Mpumalanga, he has a job.

Adelaide: A job? As a what?

Londisa: His a personal assistant for one of the managers

Adelaide: I'm very disappointed but nothing can be done now since you are already pregnant, I'm sad I really am, I wanted a better life for you. I wanted you to have a degree and have a decent job so that you wouldn't have to depend on a man like me; I wanted you to get married 1st before having a child because children can sometimes complicate life. You have no idea what you just put yourself in Londy but I know how stubborn you are

.

Lethokuhle

.

In my entire life it's the 1st time I'm seeing my mother so calm, I thought she was going to burst in flames if she hears Yibanathi is the father but throughout the whole thing she was very calm, her voice was so down, she only asked relevant questions. Londisa was crying throughout, she answered all the questions crying at the same time. I'm worried about mom though she doesn't look fine but I like how she handled the whole Londisa issue

after all Londisa is her favourite. When she said she wanted Londy to get a degree so that she wouldn't depend on a man like her I was touched. When my mother was still talking to Londisa peacefully my dad stood up, his face was red, he was livid, he grabbed Londisa and pushed her by the door

.

Phil: Get out now. How can you. I've raised you well, given you a good life and this is the thanks I get, you slept with a garden boy and you have an audacity to sit here and tell me you love him after I told you to breakup with him, which means you don't listen. Londisa you've changed, you've turned into something I don't recognise.

Londisa: Daddy I'm sorry (crying)

Lethokuhle: Daddy please it was a mistake and Yibanathi is actually a good guy, he will take care of the baby, he has a job now

Phil: Get out of my house now Londisa, I am disowning you, I will not pay for your fees, I won't give you an allowance, I won't pay for your flat. Isn't

you in love now. Let your man take care of you. I will not be disrespected by you. You no longer my baby, you such an embarrassment what kind of a rich girl gets impregnated by a PA. A PA and a garden boy are the same thing. His still a shit and a nobody and you will starve in the name of love. If you want to continue being my child tomorrow morning wake up and go and do an abortion. If I ever see Yibanathi I will kill him for ruining your life. As for you kill that child, I will not raise a whore in my house. If you want to be a mother than you need to have your own house.

Lethokuhle: Dad please

Phil: Shut up Lethokuhle, this has nothing to do with you. You watched your sister getting fucked by that poor garden boy in my house and now she's pregnant. Sies

Adelaide: Enough Phillip! (Shouting) this is our child you talking to like this, she made a mistake. Londisa you not going anywhere, I don't want you to have an

abortion; you will have that baby and raise that child. Phillip how can you expect my child to kill her child when you didn't kill your 2 baby boys with Amanda? You standing here judging her for sleeping with a garden boy when you also slept with your maid. At least Yibanathi is working, what about the mother of your children, she is just a slay queen and has no job. You will not judge my child. Like father like daughter. What's scaring you in what Londisa did since you did the very same thing? Londisa is not an embarrassment, this family lost its dignity the day you decided to lie to me and make a mockery out of us in the whole community. So we have nothing to prove to anybody anymore. My grandchild will be born whether you like it or not. Enough with all this drama

Londisa: What? (Shocked)

Lethokuhle: What?

[2/12, 12:32] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_My\_SHIELD

.

Insert 30

.

Lethokuhle: Is it true?

Londisa: We waiting dad, you have other children except us?

Phil: I can explain

Lethokuhle: Explain dad

Adelaide: Phillip you are the last person to judge our daughter right now

.

Phil was shocked when he heard Adelaide mentioning all those things to their daughters, he was so embarrassed. Lethokuhle and Londisa were even more hurt especially after seeing the state their mother was in. it's unlike Adelaide to accept pregnancy so easily so they immediately understood why she is being so chilled about the whole situation.

.

Lethokuhle: So dad if you were sleeping with Amanda while she was working here and after then how come you have such a huge issue with

Yibanathi. What's the difference between Yibanathi and Amanda? So you bought her that Mercedes she was driving the other day when we saw her. I'm so disgusted right now, I thought uncle Melusi was the only cheater; you were always talking about him saying how embarrassing he is for cheating on aunty Noma while you were doing the exact thing. So in this house we should never hire people to work for us because the results are always embarrassing. You've destroyed this family dad. What's going to happen now, are you going to have two wives. Are you divorcing mom and moving in with your new family or you going to bring them here and have all your kids under one roof. What's your next plan?

Phil: --- (clearing his throat)

Lethokuhle: So you have nothing to say? Really? What I'm failing to understand is why are you having so much issue with Londisa and Yibanathi's relationship? I guess in a rich man's world there is no such thing as true love and loyalty.

Phil: Listen don't talk to me like that. What happened between Amanda and me was a mistake. I love your



mother.

Lethokuhle: A mistake is when you drunk and end up having a one night stand. Impregnating, buying a house and a car for a person that is not a mistake dad. I'm so disappointed in you, you've erased every good image I had on marriage, when I looked at you I knew that there were good, honest man in this world, I thought you were perfect and I wanted a husband like you one day. Rich, honest and a loving man but you are just a liar and a cheater. How can you do this to mom, to us, to our family? You such a disgrace and I hope you and your new family a happy life.

Phil: Come on don't do this, Adelaide please lets work through this as a family, and it wasn't my intention to hurt you guys. I will break things off with Amanda I promise to be faithful from now on wards. Please forgive me, I'm also human I made a mistake. I will try to be a better man

Lethokuhle: You wasting your time, breaking things off with Amanda will never change the fact that you cheated and it won't change the fact that you have other kids. You want Londisa to kill her child when

you didn't kill yours. Sies the nerve dad!

Phil: I apologise for my action but I'm still not going to accept Yibanathi's baby. Londisa you deserve better can't you see that. Even though I cheated but I can still provide for your mother, I can afford to give your mother a flashy lifestyle and take you guys to good, expensive schools and buy you cars, what does Yibanathi have, he will depress you, your child will go to locals government schools, your life will be miserable rather wait until you get yourself a proper man. Finish your degree 1st. I will not allow you to be played by that boy, his only after your money

Adelaide: if you don't want to accept this child Phillip then move out, there is nothing left for you here,

Phil: I'm not going anywhere this is my house, where am I going to stay.

Adelaide: Phil you have another house with Amanda, go and raise your children with her, I'm sure she'll be happy.

.

As usual Londisa didn't say a word in this whole

conversation she was stunned and annoyed, she still can't believe how dirty her father is, and she kept imagining how she would feel if Yibanathi had to do this to her. She looked at her mother and all she saw was pain. Meanwhile Yibanathi was still struggling to come to terms with the Mr Dlamini issue. He was busy thinking about his situation he even forgot that Londisa was home telling her parents about the baby, in the morning Yibanathi woke up and he was still a bit sceptical about going back to the Dlamini house after the way he left the other day but he realised that he had no choice because if he doesn't go his manager will go there himself and he will find out that Yibanathi lied when he said there was nobody home when he went there. So he woke up and went to work to fetch the car, he took his mother's picture with him because he was determine to get to the bottom of this. He drove to the area where the Dlamini house is, when he parked at the gate the old lady was sweeping the front yard she saw the car parking and she immediately noticed Yibanathi when he came out of the car

.

Old Lady: Hawu you again, what is it this time?

Yibanathi: I'm sorry for what happened the other day  
gogo

Old Lady: What exactly happened that day, you came out of here running like a mad person, what was your problem?

Yibanathi: I had forgotten something at the office so I had to rush back

Old Lady: and you expect me to believe those lies. Come inside and tell me your real problem

Yibanathi: Thank you

Old lady: so are you still interested to see those papers we were talking about the other day

Yibanathi: Yes I am but before I look at the papers I need to show you this picture.

Old lady: which picture?

Yibanathi: This one. Do you know this woman, have you seen her before in your life?

Old Lady: HUUUUH! Nomcebo Zulu. Yes I know her  
(shaking her head)

Yibanathi: Uyamazi? (Raising his voice)

Old Lady: Yes I know and why are you questioning me, I thought this was about the land, what are you doing with Nomcebo's picture?

Yibanathi: Gogo this is important please, how do you know this lady?

Old lady: Nomcebo was a young girl that used to date my brother, ai this girl was forward man.. my brother was much older than her, Nomcebo was working in one of the shops in Ermelo when she started dating my brother, she came here once but my mother didn't approve of their relationship because she was a kid, they dated until she went back to KZN where she was from. I didn't know much about her because I didn't pay any attention on her I just saw a forward little girl but my sister though; my younger sister knew her better, in fact my late sister knew everything about Khawulani, she knew his child and all his girlfriends but I doubt you

will find Nomcebo because she is dead, I heard she died long time ago before Khawulani died. Nomcebo died first

Yibanathi: I know she's dead, she got sick and died

Old lady: How do you know? (Confused)

Yibanathi: Because she's my mother

Old Lady: HAIBO!

Yibanathi: This is my mom, she passed away 26 years ago when I was 4 years old, I was then raised by my grandmother in KZN in a place called Mtubatuba.

Old Lady: so who is your father?

Yibanathi: My grandmother gave me this picture and told me that this man was my father

Old Lady: so the whole land story was a lie for you to get into this house and talk to me

Yibanathi: No I do work for Sasol mines and I did come here for the land issue, that is why I stormed out of the house when I was here I was shocked when I saw that picture

Old Lady: Now I'm really confused but when I saw you I did say you look familiar, but like I said the other day that my cousin khawulani dlamini had only one child and I told you that I have never seen that child, my late sister was the only person who knew Khawulani's son now that she is also dead I know nothing. But you look a lot like my other nephews. What did you say your name was?

Yibanathi: I'm Yibanathi Zulu, Can I now see the WILL gogo so that I can have a feedback for my manager when I return to work.

Old Lady: well when you mentioned something about the land that day I called the family lawyer and informed him that there were people saying something about Khawulani owning the land so he took the will and asked me to call him when you return again, their offices are not far from here so let me give him a call, he said he wanted to be here when we communicate with you guys so that we don't get ripped off, yes I know nothing about the land but if Khawulani had the land he would've mentioned it on his WILL, ive never read this WILL

because I can't read but the lawyer will represent the family because it's hard to trust the mines, but at that time I didn't know you were Nomcebo's son, you scared me when you ran away that day that why I called the family lawyer. There are too many scams these days.

Yibanathi: I'm not in any rush gogo, let's wait for the lawyer.

.

Yibanathi and the old lady sat on the couch talking about Khawulani Dlamini, the old lady was telling Yibanathi about him, how he liked drinking alcohol, how disorganised he was but she told him that of all the wrong doings of Khawulani when it came to loving women he was number one, he was a lover, and he was generous, the old didn't not by any chance hesitant about Yibanathi, her heart automatically welcomed Yibanathi, she didn't have too many questions, she just accepted him and she felt comfortable around him, she told Yibanathi that the rest of the family are living in Swaziland since they are Swati people, the old lady can't even speak



Zulu, as they were still sitting, talking and looking at family photo album, there was a knock on the door but they knew that it was the lawyer who handles all the legal affairs of the family.

.

\*\*\*Lawyer entering the house

.

Lawyer: Good day gogo, hello sir

Yibanathi: Hello sir

Lawyer: Gogo tells me you work for Sasol mine and you came here asking about the late Mr Khawulani's estate apparently you said he owned a land that Sasol just found out about. If he does own that land, what does Sasol want from it

Yibanathi: right now, I just want to confirm if that huge piece of land next to our mines is really his or not. If the land really belongs to him our mine would like to buy it and expand the mine, so since his no more since his dead, we want to know who he left the land to so that we can buy it from that person if

his willing to sell.

Lawyer: Why does Sasol mine wants to buy that vacant space? Yes it huge in fact it's very big but its dirty and people throw dirt there

Yibanathi: As I have mentioned we want to expand our mine

Lawyer: owk we did read this WILL before gogo you remember but some of the beneficiaries that Mr Dlamini nominated were not found at that time and the Will goes as follows: I Khawulani Eugene Dlamini live behind all my savings, which is the money I invested at Ithala Bank to all my cousins to divide it amongst themselves, my car to my cousin Mxolisi. I also owned a huge piece of land that I purchased in Sasol burg, the aim of purchasing that Land Was that i wanted to build flats/ accommodation and have a close by accommodation for the mine workers to rent that was the reason of buying that I bought that land, I wanted to invest in property, I wanted to live behind a solid legacy for my son Yibanathi Aaron Zulu. That land doesn't belong to any of my cousins therefore none of them should

claim it, it should only be claimed by my son Yibanathi Aaron Zulu and if he doesn't claim it for over 35 years it should be handed over as a gift to our local municipality to do whatever they want with it. That is all I wish to say.

Yibanathi: (confused and rubbing his head)

Lawyer: Now the problem sir that experienced years ago when Mr Dlamini passed away is that we don't know where that Yibanathi is, I tried doing my research but KZN is huge it wouldve been easy if he mentioned where about in KZN, so we apologise sir nobody is allowed to touch that land unless if the Sasol mine can wait for few more years until we reach 35 years and the land will be given as a gift to municipality as Mr Dlamini mentioned that if this son of his doesn't come forward to claim this land within 35 years we must hand it over to municipality, you can then buy it from them.

Old Lady: Aibo Mzukulu the land is yours, your father left it for you. Oh you were brought by our ancestors

here. You really are my cousin's son

Lawyer: him? But I thought he works for the Sasol mine

Old Lady: He does, we just found out a day before yesterday that his my cousin's son, his the Yibanathi we've been looking for all these years

Lawyer: How convenient that when Sasol is planning on buying that land worth millions than suddenly one of their employees is the deceased land owner's son. Gogo don't be naïve his not your nephew, he only wants this land, he wants to be rich, I'm used to these things people falsely claiming inheritance that don't belong to them. This boy did his research and named himself Yibanathi, he knew you old, he knew Mr Dlamini had a land, he did his research and found out that you've been desperate to meet your cousin's son. His just playing with your feelings,

Old Lady: stop being crazy this is him, they look alike and I can feel it inside me

Lawyer: You (pointing his finger at Yibanathi)

Yibanathi: Don't you dare point your finger at me I

will beat you up right now, I am not a con artist, how dare you?

Lawyer: Fine if you not a con artist how about you do a DNA Test with gogo

Yibanathi: fine let's do the test, its only fare, I also want you to be sure that we related and after the test I will claim the land and give it to you madam I don't need it.

Old Lady: Nonsense! We can do those test if you insist by I know you my nephew, I can feel it and no I will not take your land my boy, it's yours, your father didn't raise you so you deserve this, it's the least the Dlamini's can do after deserting you all these years. DNA Tests or not that land is yours my boy. Come here give your newly found aunty a hug, I had no idea where to look for you, you were supposed to come to the funeral but your grandmother didn't come she said she didn't have money for transport and Mpumalanga is very far from home, we also didn't have money your father was our bread winner. Forgive him my son for not supporting you after your mother died Khawulani was a drunkard, he was

uncontrollable, we couldn't control him.

Yibanathi: Its owk gogo

Old Lady: I'm sure my cousin is happy where ever he is.

.

Lawyer: DNA test gogo 1st before you get excited his probable playing you

Old Lady: You can go now mr lawyer, your job here is done, I will call you when I need you, and this is my nephew, I am not doing any DNA Test I'm not going to inject myself with a niggle. This is my nephew, tall and dark like his father

Yibanathi: Its owk aunty let's do the test I also want to do them. See you tomorrow we going to go together to the doctor for the Tests I want to prove this lawyer of yours that I am not a con artist.

Old Lady: Owk let me call my family in Swaziland and let them all know, you have no idea how much we looked for you. HUUUH! I'm so excited, Khawulani in the flash, tomorrow I will take you to your father's

grave so that you can also put a stone, I want him to know that you have finally arrived home.

.

Yibanathi walked out of the Dlamini house, happy even though he didn't want to admit it but it felt good knowing his father's family side but as happy as he was he was still not sure what he will do with the land, the land issue gave him stress, it's a huge deal for him, he doesn't know what he will tell his manager, he doesn't know how to even tell Londisa about this. On his way driving back to work he kept thinking, wondering if his grandmother will be happy about this, he doesn't want to upset her because she raised him on her own. He told himself that before he starts getting close to this family he will talk to his grandmother 1st and get her approval. When he arrived to the office Mr Singh the manager was at his office waiting for Yibanathi, when he saw him walking up the stair Mr Singh summoned Yibanathi to his office because today its the dead line Yibanathi has to deliver the feedback.

.

Mr Singh: So did you find them?

Yibanathi: I did sir

Mr Singh: What a relief! Whuuh I can finally sleep at night, the directors were on my neck about this. So did they know about the land, and are they willing to sell it, ive already drawn up a contract of purchasing, I spoke to out finance manager and we going to buy it with only R4 million, I want you to handle the negotiations with them, Zulu make sure they selling with R4 million or less. I know the land is worth over R20 million but they dont know that, they dont know the land has coal underneath, they probably think its just a piece of land with nothing. So right now I want to see your negotiating skills.

Yibanathi: actually Sir I am not selling

Mr Singh: What? (Confused)

Yibanathi: I said I am not selling the land

Mr Singh: What do you mean you not selling the land? It obviously not yours, I am giving you an order to handle that negotiations with that family so do it!



Yibanathi: Mr Singh you looking at the owner of that Land and I am not selling it, I want shares not money, I want shares of this mine. I want to be a shareholder in this company nothing else, you can keep your R4 million I don't want it, this land is worth way lot more therefore I want to be a shareholder Mr Singh

Mr Singh: What? Have you lost your mind Zulu? What are you talking about (shocked) who are you?

[2/12, 12:33] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

Insert 31

.

Yibanathi: This land was purchased by my father 20 years ago; his plan was to build accommodation for the miners

Mr Singh: You not making any sense right now Zulu are you trying to fraud us?

Yibanathi: Why would I do that?

Mr Singh: Listen here you good for nothing, you

didn't even know that this land existed, I directed you there, if it belonged to your father why did you go to the municipality and home affairs wasting time and doing the investigation, you expect me to believe that its yours, did you even find this family or you were fooling me all this time, you heard me saying that this land will make us lots of money and so now you want the piece of the pie, you think you smart Zulu. Where is the proof, who the hell do you think you are, you fired

Yibanathi: (smiling) arrange the meeting with the directors and board members for Wednesday and I will see you all on Wednesday oh and I am not fired.

.

\*\*\*Mr Pravin Singh

.

Fuck! That stupid Kaf\*r who the hell does he think he is, tomorrow morning I will do the investigation myself and find the real owner of that land and after that I will open a case against Zulu, a case of fraud, what was I thinking making that poor, illiterate boy

handle such a huge project. Claiming that the land is his, he didn't even know the land existed, so he thought long and hard about this and he thought he could scam us, demanding shares (laughing) does he even know the meaning of the word share, he doesn't even have a qualification, bloody fool. I will do my own research immediately. On Wednesday I will call the board meeting and the directors and make fun of him, I will bring the proof that this boy is lying and I will make sure he doesn't find any job in Mpumalanga again. I gave him a chance, I taught him everything even using the laptop and now his trying to mess up my project. If I nail this project I could get a promotion and be a director and now his trying to ruin all that for me.

.

Narrator

.

After Yibanathi left the Sasol mine premises he was still shaken he still can't believe what he has done, the whole thing still feels like a dream to him, his

mind still can't function well, his so stressed out, he still has a lot to do like changing the deed of that land from his father's name to his name and tomorrow he still needs to go for DNA test with his newly found aunty. While he was still doing his research regarding the responsibilities of the shareholders in a company he thought of Londisa he still can't believe that they haven't spoken for 2 days, Yibanathi had a lot on his mind, it wasn't his intentions to ignore his girlfriend so he decided to phone her, the phone rang and Londisa didn't pick up so Yibanathi got so worried and he decided to phone again.

.

\*\*\*Yibanathi calling Londisa

.

Londisa: Hello

Yibanathi: Hey my plus 1, I miss you

Londisa: Owk

Yibanathi: Listen baby I'm so sorry for acting weird

the past 2 days

Londisa: You sorry? How nice of you. Nathi I told you I was going home to inform my parents about the baby and guess what, you didn't even bother to call me and ask me how it went, yesterday I tried calling you and you ignored me. Are you having second thoughts about us?

Yibanathi: What? Hell no, I will never have second thoughts when it comes to you Londy. I have something to tell you, it's huge. I just discovered something about me that's why I was distracted I was very stressed in fact I still am, I'm still confuse. Listen I'm sorry if I hurt you, it wasn't my intentions my love. I love you

Londisa: What is it that you wanted to tell me, that you've discovered?

Yibanathi: Tell me how it went with your parents first?

Londisa: It was bad love, I really wish you were here; I could really use your hug right now

Yibanathi: I'm sorry baby, Are you still home or Pretoria

Londisa: I'm in Pretoria

Yibanathi: I just found my father's family

Londisa: Really? Where, how

Yibanathi: It's a long story I need to tell you face to face, all I can say is our lives are about to change and its scaring me. But through all this just know that I will never change, I will love you till the time stands still. I will never allow money to come between us

Londisa: Money? (Confused)

.

In the morning Yibanathi woke up and took a taxi to the township because he doesn't have access to the Sasol car anymore, Mr Singh told the securities not to let Yibanathi inside the premises. Yibanathi went to the township to go with his aunty for the DNA test, when he arrived at the township he found the lawyer at the Dlamini house with his aunty. He didn't care much because he knew that he had nothing to hide

.

Yibanathi: How are you aunty?

Old lady: I'm good my boy, I'm just happy to see the young Khawulani

.

Lawyer: Well I am here because I wanted to make sure that everything goes accordingly; I have the family's best interest at heart, don't worry ive arranged with the doctor that we normally use, I don't want to risk getting incorrect, fraud results, I hope you have money to pay for the test, they not for free Zulu.

Yibanathi: As much as I don't see where all this is concerning you but yes I will pay, I don't mind paying

Lawyer: Good, I told the doctor to treat these tests as a matter of urgency, we will receive the results today so if you are a con artist rest assured i will call the police and have you arrested, ive been legally advising this family for many years, they like a family to me now so I am doing all this for them since most of them are in Swaziland, gogo is old so I don't want anybody to take advantage of her

Yibanathi: Shut your mouth, I didn't ask you all of this, let's just go.

.

They arrived at the lab where the tests will be conducted and Yibanathi sat next to his new aunty and they were busy talking and laughing. The lawyer was looking really urge like he was up to something. The doctor arrived and started the tests after they finished they went to sit outside while they waited for the results. They sat for hours waiting, the people at the lab were still busy then few hours later they were called inside and the doctor who was present explained the terms and condition and later on started reading the results.

.

Doctor: Are you guys ready

Lawyer: Yes please

Doctor: ohk these tests were taken between Mr Y.A. Zulu and Miss C.S. Dhlamini, these test will tell us if these two are related.



Lawyer: Get on with it already, say it, they not related

Doctor: Sir if you going to continue disturbing me I'm going to have to ask you to live the room, 1st of all you not even allowed in here because this doesn't concern you, we only allowed you because you said you are the lawyer representing the Dlamini family and both Mr Zulu and Miss Dhlamini didn't seem to have a problem with you being here but if you going to be a disturbance than I will make you live this room

Lawyer: My apologise dokotela

Doctor: Right let's continue the results are as follows. The test against Mr Zulu and you Miss C.S dlamini are 99.9999%. Mama this is your nephew

Old lady: YES YES YES! OH Khawulani Thank you. Thank you doctor, I knew it, I knew it.

.

While the old lady was busy jumping up and down getting excited about the news, Yibanathi was facing down, rubbing his head, he was in disbelief meanwhile the lawyer went outside and spoke over

the phone with his business partner who is also a lawyer.

.

Lawyer: Fuck we lost, his really the son, dammit we were so close into stealing that land, the Dlamini's were not going to notice, shit. They didn't know about the land so they were not going to notice a thing. This boy looks smart if we try something now he will expose us and we going to lose all our clients. How can we be so stupid, but we didn't know that the land was worth that much or else we would've faked a new WILL and took the real one and threw it away. Well I guess we win some and we lose some. I'm going to hand over the title deed to this boy, we have no choice. Bye. I will see you when I return to the office

Yibanathi: Well Well Mr lawyer. Where is the deed?

Lawyer: Mr Zulu sir

Yibanathi: Shut the hell up and give me what's mine con artist, fake lawyer, thief, trying to rip my family off, trying to steal my legacy, weeeh! Loser

Old lady: You fired boy, I heard everything you said on that phone call, I will tell the rest of the family, after so many years we've worked together and now you want to steal from us sies, I trusted you that is why I told you about the Sasol mine people saying Khawulani owned a land and that they want to buy it but you were busy scheming, lying to me. Go I never want to see you again

.

Yibanathi and his aunty took a taxi back to the house, where they sat for hours and the aunty took Yibanathi to the graveyard where his father was buried Yibanathi got a chance to see where his father was buried, then Yibanathi left afterwards. On his way back to his flat to prepare for his meeting with the board members on Wednesday he decided to called his grandmother

.

\*\*Yibanathi phoning his grandmother

.

Yibanathi: Gogo

Gogo: Nathi

Yibanathi: How are you?

Gogo: I'm good Mzukulu, you don't sound owk, and what is it?

Yibanathi: Gogo I found the Dlamini family, I found my aunty

Gogo: I wasn't aware you were looking for them, why were you looking for them in the 1st place, they did nothing for you

Yibanathi: I wasn't gogo I was doing a research, work research and I found out that the man I was looking for, who was the owner of the land that the company I work for wanted to buy was actually the same man that was on the picture you gave me, so I went there and I found them, that land was written under my name, he left it for me, my aunty said they were looking for me all these years and couldn't find me. We did a DNA test today and they really my family.

Gogo: Hawu! Nathi you full of surprises you know, I obviously can't stop you from being with your real family, you are a grown man and you old enough to

make your own decisions. Just don't get too attached to them and end up forgetting the principles and values I taught you my boy but why do you sound unhappy, you should be excited

Yibanathi: The land issue is giving me a headache, that land is worth millions and I'm not sure I can handle so much money and responsibility since I'm not used to being monied

Gogo; you are a smart boy, you've always been the smartest I know you will make a wise decision

Yibanathi: another thing Gogo Londisa is pregnant

Gogo: So today your reason for calling is to make sure I have a heart attack

Yibanathi: (smiling) of course not

Gogo: So I am now the great grandmother time flies and I love the house you building for me my grandson, it's huge and has aluminium windows now my great grandson will have a proper home, I am blessed to have you as a grandson my boy. God bless you always my grandson and I am glad you starting a family of your own, be a good father to

that child, be nothing like your own father. That land will not fix or change the fact that he was an absent parent... Make sure Londisa comes ukuzobika isisu that's how we do things here emakhaya boy boy.

Yibanathi: I will tell her, thank you gogo

Gogo: Now that she is pregnant, do right by her, don't allow money to get all over your head and end up forgetting where the two of you started and came from. Do right by her and marry her

Yibanathi: don't worry granny, Londy is the only woman that makes sense in my life.

.

IN THE MORNING (Wednesday)

.

Yibanathi woke up and put on his navy suit and walked to Sasol mines, in his bag he was carrying a title deed of the land, his father's death certificate, his father's WILL and walked to work when he arrived the securities tried to stop him but Mr Singh told them to let him in because Mr Singh wanted to

humiliate Yibanathi in front of the whole staff and the board members. Yibanathi walked inside the boardroom and the board members and other engineering managers were also there including all the directors, Mr Khumalo who helped Yibanathi to get this job was there too and the engineering staff members. Mr Singh was boastful and wanting to teach Yibanathi a lesson that nobody plays with the great Mr Singh

.

Mr Singh: ladies and gentleman this meeting was called by this PA.. imagine a PA who couldn't even use a laptop summons the directors to a meeting. You have the nerve my boy (laughing)

.

Everybody in the boardroom started laughing wondering who Yibanathi thinks he is calling the directors and board members for a meeting. Everybody laughed and Yobanathi is short tempered he almost lost his temper when they laughed at him. He felt belittled and humiliated.

.

Singh: Mr Zulu here claims that he owns the land next to ours, that huge vacant space, that he was working on to find the owner and purchase the land, he obviously knew that the land is worth more than R15 million and now he says he wants shares for it (laughing) how convenient that a KZN boy who didn't even know there was a vacant land in Sasol, who was handling this project now claims to be the dead owner's son. I told our researcher, our professional researchers not this Mr Matric, our researcher and company lawyers to do the investigation for us and they actually found the real owner of the land. So Mr Yibanathi do you want to explain yourself before we arrest you for trying to steal from this huge company (laughing) fool.

Yibanathi: No go ahead make a fool of me and let's hear what your lawyers have to say because I have all the evidence to back my story. I have my father's will, his death certificate and the title deed of that land. Everything is written in my name. My father left that land for me. (Teary eyes)



Mr Singh: (laughing) shut up you idiot, Mr Khumalo you brought this boy here, this person is mentally ill; this is your entire fault. Let's hear what our lawyers have to say, in the mean time somebody please call our securities

.

Company lawyer: Well Mr Singh I called the deeds office and i called every connection we have and we found lit that the vacant land belongs to Mr Khawulani Dhlamini and I also went to the person who was the lawyer of Mr Dhlamini and the family and I found the copy his WILL. We researched everything and Mr Pravin I am afraid but Mr Zulu is telling the truth. That land belongs to Yibanathi Aaron Zulu, his been telling the truth all this time. Mr Dhlamini was indeed his father, the family wasn't aware of the land, it was written on his WILL they didn't real pay attention on that will and the land was written under his Mr Zulu's name. All the documents he has are legit.

Singh: What?

Company lawyer: Yes sir, his indeed telling the truth, that place belongs to him

.

Engineering director: Pravin explain yourself? Is this some kind of a joke?

Pravin Singh: Sir I can explain

Engineering director: explain what?dammit! That you didn't do your own research and now we have a problem because the real owner of the place knows everything, he knows our plan, so we can't rob him even if we tried. Have you lost your mind Pravin? Do you know how much this will now cost us? You busy being boastful yet you don't even know the real truth. Do you know how much you just cost this company, I will arrange your disciplinary hearing, this is unacceptable, you were busy trying to embarrass this clever boy and now you are there one embarrassed. I'm disappointed in you Pravin. Sit down and shut the hell up. So Mr Zulu how much do you want for that place, you obviously know how much it's worth so let's hear it from you. How much

because we want to start mining soon, this whole thing is wasting time.

Yibanathi: I told Mr Singh that I want shares not money. That land has coal underneath, the coal that you want to mine therefore I will leave you guys to discuss this and give me a call when you ready to talk. I want to be part of this. I want to invest in this company.

Yibanathi stood up and left everybody confused, the staff members were laughing at Mr Singh and the directors were very upset at Mr Singh for all this mess he just created. Yibanathi didn't even go to his flat he just took the 1st taxi out to Pretoria, he wanted to surprise Londisa, he misses her, his upset and his stressed out so the only thing he needs right now is to be with Londisa. When he arrived Londisa was in her flat, she had just returned from school so she was resting, her belly is growing and she is gaining so much weight. She was sleeping when Yibanathi was knocking. Yibanathi knocked until Londisa woke up and went to open, she was very

happy to see him, she literally jumped when she saw him

.

Londisa: Baby! I didn't know you were coming? Love you should've told me I was going to fetch you at the rank, you didn't have to walk. (Kissing) wow this feels like a dream, I can't believe I'm seeing you

Yibanathi: Hey my beautiful queen (hugging) I didn't want to spoil the surprise

.

They went inside and kissed a bit. Yibanathi was rubbing Londisa's belly few minutes later Yibanathi sat on the couch his eyes were red and he seemed a bit upset.

.

Londisa: Come out with it. What wrong baby, lately you different what's stressing you this much, I can see it in your eyes that you not yourself, you worrying me now

Yibanathi: remember that project I was telling you

about? There one I said I was handling

Londisa: Oh yes about the vacant land that worth millions and has coal and your mine wants to buy it but can't get hold of the owner. What about it?

Yibanathi: Well baby it actually belongs to my father. Here are the papers

Londisa: what? Really, how did you find out hun?

Yibanathi: When i found out about this I went to his home, and their lawyer summoned me to do a DNA test with my new aunty and we did and the results were 99.99% which means this is really my father and on his WILL he left the land for me. What annoyed me the most is how my manager tried to humiliate me in front of every one because that busted didn't believe me? He thought I'm trying to steal from them, that i was a fraud, i don't like the way he belittled me in front of everyone.

Londisa: So Sasol Company knows about this?

Yibanathi: Yeah I told them, they did they own investigation and they found the truth

Londisa: Baby this is too much

Yibanathi: i know baby, which means we rich  
(smiling)

Londisa: So this mean you are a millionaire?

Yibanathi: No I'm not a millionaire, WE are millionaires, but I told them I wanted shares in that company

Londisa: Smart move Nathi, shares are a lifetime investment but money is temporary since you can finish it anytime.

Yibanathi: So we rich. All thanks to my long lost father (smiling)

Londisa: Yeah

Yibanathi: You don't seem happy baby. What's wrong? I thought you were going to be happy

Londisa: Honey I don't want a rich man. I want a simple life. I don't want money. Money changes people.

Yibanathi: What do you mean, you grew up rich, and I thought this news were going to make you happy.

I'm your rich man

Londisa: I don't like rich men Nathi, not after what my father did to mama, not after what Mahubo did to Lethokuhle, rich man don't know how to love and value their women, they think if they give them money it's enough. I don't want that kind of life; I wanted to be truly happy and be really loved not afforded. Money is not happiness it's ruined my family

Yibanathi: Listen I promise you from the bottom of my heart, I will always value you, I will always respect you, I will love and cherish you forever, nothing will come between us, I wasn't born rich so I won't let this jeopardise my happiness, your happiness matters more, you loved me when I had nothing so I will never hurt you. God is my witness, you my true love. I am nothing like Phil. I know the true meaning of love. Lets walk on this journey together. Let me prove to you that some rich man genuine. I love you my future somebody (smiling) and since you more educated than me and you good in finance Miss Bcom accounting (smiling) you

going to be my right hand woman. I wont allow money to change me so come here give your man a proper kiss Hmmm i missed you and I've been turned on since I walked in that door (laughing)

Londisa: hmmm dirty man come here

[2/12, 12:33] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

INSERT 32

.

In the morning the couple woke up and Londisa wasn't feeling well but she didn't pay much attention to it, she thought that maybe she is having minor pains she didn't take it serious all she wanted was to go out and enjoy Pretoria with Yibanathi since he doesn't come to Pretoria regularly, Londisa is the one who always go to Mpumalanga, when Londisa woke up Yibanathi was still fast asleep he wasn't showing any signs that he will wake up anytime soon, even when Londisa was talking to him, he didn't respond he was just tired. Ever since the land issue he hasn't had any real sleep because he was



stressed out so this is the first time his getting proper sleep. Yibanathi knew that coming to Londisa was the only thing that was going to cue him. When he arrived he told himself that he won't even think about Sasol. Londisa decided to go and take a bath and when she returned she got dressed in her short dress, even though she's pregnant but she still loves showing off some skin, Londisa enjoyed wearing short things so pregnancy didn't change her one bit. After getting dressed she made breakfast when she finished making breakfast she went to wake Yibanathi, she called his name several times and he didn't respond so she went to him and started kissing him on his face

.

Londisa: Wakey Wakey

Yibanathi: Lony I'm tired

Londisa: Aha Aha breakfast is ready and I'm bored

Yibanathi: Fine let me bath 1st

Londisa: Thank you

Yibanathi: You such a bully (smiling)

.

Yibanathi woke up and he also went to bath and he got dressed in a floral short and a white t-shirt. He went to join Londisa who was sitting at the balcony they ate their breakfast; Yibanathi was drinking corona beer while eating, when breakfast was over they moved to the kitchen and Yibanathi started washing dishes because Londisa said she feels a bit weird, she feels tired and has a bit of pain, so she went to sit on the couch few minutes later while Yibanathi was washing dishes Londisa started screaming, Yibanathi went to her to see what's happening

.

Yibanathi: Lony

Londisa: Oh my goodness, I have a sharp pain in my stomach

Yibanathi: You scaring me now

Londisa: Take me to the hospital, there car keys are

over there (crying)

Yibanathi: Oh shit! Londisa you bleeding

Londisa: (crying) Oh my baby

.

Yibanathi rushed to the bedroom to fetch the keys and took Londisa to the car and they drove to hospital, Londisa was bleeding heavily and Yibanathi was panicking while Londisa was screaming and crying telling Yibanathi to call her mother. She kept calling her mother's name. When they arrived

.

Londisa was taken to a ward Yibanathi was left in the corridor confused because Londisa hasn't reached her 9th month it's not yet time to deliver and the worse part she's bleeding. Yibanathi was also holding Londisa's phone, she instructed him to phone her mother. Yibanathi was outside confused not knowing what to do because his aware that Adelaide hates him so he decided to send Lethokuhle a text message instead informing her about Londisa and asking her to tell her parents. Phil

doesn't live with Adelaide anymore, and his not in good terms with Lethokuhle so Lethokuhle phoned her mother and told her that Londisa is in hospital, Lethokuhle later on decided to send Phil a message as well but she wasn't really sure if he would come because the last time they saw him he was against the pregnancy. Immediately when Lethokuhle finished talking to her mother Adelaide drove from Pietermaritzburg to Pretoria to be with her child. Yibanathi waited in the waiting room, he was losing his mind wondering what could be wrong with Londisa because she was fine when they woke up, what annoyed Yibanathi the most was the fact that there was nobody informing him about the progress on Londisa's situation. So he sat there for hours while waiting he received a text message from one of the directors from the Sasol mine, they tried calling him in the morning but he didn't pick since he was sleeping and so they decided to rather text him.

.

Text Message: The board has reached the agreement regarding your land; call me when you get

this text so we can arrange a meeting.

.

Immediately after this text message he received another message from Lethokuhle

.

Message from Lethokuhle: Mom is on her way to Pretoria she'll probably be here in few hours' time, we will come together to the hospital.

.

Yibanathi saw the messages but didn't pay much attention to it because his whole focus was on Londisa, he continued to sit for hours until one of the nurses came out and called him. The look on the nurse's face was worrying Yibanathi in fact he got scared just by looking at her, he knew something was wrong. But he put on a brave face and went to her; she told him that the doctor will like to talk to him, leading him to a ward where Londisa was sleeping. When they walked in Londisa was sitting but she wasn't crying she was just staring outside not even looking at the doctor. Yibanathi stood next

to Londisa's bed and the doctor explained to him that Londisa almost lost the baby she was having a miscarriage but they were able to stop the miscarriage. He also told them that she was very close to losing the child, the doctor explained to them that Londisa is having problems with her womb, her womb is very weak therefore she will have to deliver at 7 months because she won't be able to carry the child for the full term, she won't be able to handle it. The doctor said for now Londisa is stable and she is fine but she needs to relax and rest more until she reaches her 7 months. Londisa kept thinking that if Yibanathi wasn't with her, if he was in Mpumalanga she would've lost the baby since she was going to be alone in her apartment. After that the doctor left and Yibanathi decided to sit on top of Londisa's bed and Londisa was leaning on Yibanathi, he had his arms around her while she was leaning on his arms.

.

Yibanathi: You owk?

Londisa: I'm not sure baby I'm scared what if I don't

get better and lose my baby, I can't lose my child, I don't understand, I've never felt so much pain in my life.

Yibanathi: I'm sorry Baby, listen don't worry just do everything the doctor said and we should have faith, 7 months is around the corner and also I will come every weekend to see you

Londisa: Really? (Smiling)

Yibanathi: What do you mean really silly (smiling) you scared me. I will come here until you deliver, just promise me that you will take care of yourself by resting more, no more waking up early for no reason and going around the mall for shopping unnecessary .

Londisa: Yes Boss

Yibanathi: Come here (kissing)

Londisa: Did you call mom?

Yibanathi: I told Letho, she said they'll be here soon so I better get going.

Londisa: No don't go yet, I don't want to be left alone,

at least wait until they arrive

.

While Londisa and Yibanathi were sitting together Adelaide and Lethokuhle arrived at the hospital, They walked to a ward where Londisa was placed before they could walk inside Adelaide stopped by the door when she saw Yibanathi and she watched as Londisa was talking to Yibanathi these two did not see Adelaide standing by the door since they were facing at each other. It was the 1st time Adelaide sees them together after that day when they caught them kissing in Adelaide's house when she had a heart attack, she's still trying to process the fact that Londisa is dating Yibanathi, Adelaide hasn't seen Yibanathi in a while and she doesn't even know how to act around him or how to even talk to him, yes she has accepted the fact that Londisa loves Yibanathi but to her it's still feels weird. So while she was still looking at them, she could hear them talking, Adelaide saw the way Londisa was looking at Yibanathi and how gently Yibanathi was holding her, love was written all over Londisa's face, Their



conversation was funny, Adelaide has never really seen this side of Yibanathi, she looked at the way Yibanathi was holding Londisa and it all showed that he really cares about her, he kept kissing her hands and playing with her, the last time Adelaide saw this kind of a relationship it was between her own parents long time ago, it's warm love. Londisa and Yibanathi continued to talk and as always Yibanathi was being crazy to an extent that even Adelaide and Lethokuhle ended up smiling by the door listening to him. Adelaide realised how happy Londisa is, she was surprised because she has never seen her this happy and she remembered that even when she saw Mahubo with Lethokuhle their relationship was never like this, they were not this happy. This is totally different from what Adelaide is used to. Yibanathi kissed Londisa in her forehead and he placed his hand on her chin and slowly kissed her in her mouth with a passion. Adelaide felt like she was watching a movie. Adelaide even realised how cute Londisa and Yibanathi are together. After hearing what Mahubo did to Lethokuhle and after what Phil did to her she

decided to allow their kids to do whatever makes them happy and to make their own mistakes.

.

Yibanathi: I have to go my plus 1 before your parents arrives. Don't worry love our baby will be fine we just have to stick to what the doctor instructed; whenever you need me I'm just a phone call away. I love you owk, I will call you as soon as I arrive in Mpumalanga, stay strong and I miss you already my future

Londisa: I just wish you didn't have to go. I love you too

.

When Yibanathi turned around he saw Adelaide looking at them, standing by the door, he was startled, he didn't even know how to react or say. So he moved away from Londisa and walked towards the door he greeted Adelaide and Lethokuhle. Just when he was about to walk out the door Adelaide looked at him

.

Adelaide: Not so fast young man, when am I getting my damages?

Yibanathi: Very soon sisi

Adelaide: Sisi? I doubt you could ever have such an old sisi.

Yibanathi: Very soon Mrs Nxumalo

Adelaide: IL be waiting, this is my last born and that is my 1st grandchild so I don't want any excuses, pay my damages please Mr Zulu (smiling). Tell me Yibanathi are you sure you'll be able to take care of my grand child?

Yibanathi: 100% sure, I have a stable job now so I will make sure that the baby is well taken care of

.

Yibanathi was a bit surprised because the Adelaide he knows is a rude Adelaide and he is surprised because he thought Adelaide doesn't like him but today he even saw a smile in Adelaide's face something he has never seen before and the sisi issue is even more confusing because when he got

employed Adelaide is there one who said they should call her sisi or madam so both him and Nozipho used to call her sisi. Yibanathi left after that, Londisa was very happy to see her mother accepting Yibanathi for who he really is because at the moment they still don't know that he owns a land and Londisa doesn't want to tell them she doesn't want them to like Yibanathi for what he has she wants them to see what she also saw in him, she wants them to accept the real him. Phil was still in Pietermaritzburg debating in his mind whether to go or not when he saw the message that Lethokuhle sent him. When Phil moved out of the house after Adelaide chased him out he went to town and rented a bachelor apartment, he did not move in with Amanda but he continued to be with her. Even though he doesn't live with Amanda but they see each other from time to time, things between them are no longer the same; the spark between them is not there anymore. Phil doesn't see Amanda all the time like he used to, he doesn't find her interesting anymore. He doesn't get excited as much as he used to even Amanda notices that Phil has changed, so

she tries everything in her powers to get Phil to forget Adelaide and move in with her and she wants him to focus more on their sons as compared to his daughters. So when he received a message from Lethokuhle he was sitting with Amanda. He got worried but he didn't know what to do

.

Amanda: You seem distracted, what was in the message that you received?

Phil: Londy is at the hospital, something is wrong with her pregnancy

Amanda: Oh

Phil: So I'm not sure whether to go or not because the last time I saw them, they were angry at me, all of them

Amanda: Than do go baby, I'm sure they don't need you there

Phil: Yeah but Londy is my last born, I can't neglect her like this,

Amanda: she is not your last born anymore and she

didn't listen to you when you told her to dump that boy, which means she's not a little girl anymore, she chose a man over you Phil. What kind of a child does that to her father?

Phil: She's still my child, she's young. Yibanathi is probable her 1st love so let's give her chance to grow up and she will see my point when it comes to that Yibanathi and then she will dump him, when she gives birth Yibanathi wont afford to support the child then she will realise his not good for her, a PA doesn't earn that much..

Amanda: So you've accepted that you going to be a grandfather

Phil: I have no choice. I miss them

Amanda: By them you including Adelaide? When are you divorcing her Phil? Its over between the 2 of you, so cut all ties with her and focus on us and our babies, she's old and boring anyways I'm more fun.

Phil: Listen here Amanda, You are the mother of my sons and I love them, I will do everything for them, I will kill for them, I love them as much as I love Londy

and Letho but I will never divorce Adelaide. Adelaide is my wife and that will never change. If she is old that means I'm much older. I love Adelaide more than I love you. Our thing was fun but right now that fun has reached its expiring date. I had fun when I was having an affair because I knew that at home I had something solid. Amanda you not a person I want to grow older with. Adelaide is that person, she may be rude and bitchy but I love her and I love her nasty attitude. I'm sorry Amanda but I will never live Adelaide for you, I will support my kids and I won't kick you out of that house and I won't take the Mercedes back all those things are yours and my kids. In fact let me just go to Pretoria and see Londy hopefully she has ended things with Yibanathi, I want to be there to support her and try to fix things with Adelaide. Bye

.

Amanda: Phillip Please, don't live me, I love you more than Adelaide

Phil: Amanda No. I'm a married man at some point we were going to break up any ways. I'm sorry

Adelaide is my wife. And I'm incomplete without her.

Phil left Amanda like that while she was crying and begging. Phil drove to Pretoria to see Londisa when he arrived at the hospital he asked the nurses for Londisa's ward. When he entered the door Adelaide and her daughters were talking and laughing and when they all saw him, they were shocked because he has lost so much weight, he was skinny, the shirt he was wearing was dirty, his beard was untidy, they looked at each other and again looked at Phil, he looked like a crazy man. He went to Londisa and hugged her but because Londisa has a kind heart she hugged her father back and felt a bit sorry for him even Lethokuhle was a bit touched when she saw the state Phil was in. Adelaide didn't seem to care much but she also looked worried when she saw Phil. Londisa explained to Phil what the doctor said and he was relieved to hear the news. They all remained in Londisa's ward until visiting hours were over and they all came out of the ward leaving Londisa on her own.



.

Phil: Adelaide are you driving back to Maritzburg?

Adelaide: No actually I will go back to PMB when Londisa get discharged I'll be sleeping in Londisa's apartment

Phil: Oh owk, well I will just book myself in a close by hotel

Adelaide: Owk.

Phil: Adelaide can we have a word, not today but I really need to talk you, maybe when Londisa is discharged

Adelaide: owk its fine

.

IN THE MORNING

.

Yibanathi woke up and the 1st thing he did was to call Londisa and find out how she slept, they spoke on the phone for 15 minutes after that Yibanathi took a bath because he has a meeting at Sasol

Mines in the next hour. When he finished everything he was doing he walked to Sasol mines, when he arrived every board member was there waiting for him including Mr Singh who manages the mining engineering section and the director of the mining section including the chief accounting officer. In the back of his mind Yibanathi was worried thinking that maybe they will tell him to keep his land they no longer interested.

.

Director: Mr Zulu good to see you again

Yibanathi: Like wise

Director: Allow me to apologise for how things went the other day and the way Mr Singh behaved. The news of you owning that land must have really shocked him and ended up losing his manners. I have to say I was a bit shocked as well but we really apologise.

Yibanathi: Apology accepted

Director: We went to evaluate your land yesterday and I'm happy with what I saw and we held a

meeting and discussed your proposal

Yibanathi: I'm listening

Director: I have to admit you are a smart man Mr Zulu, most people wouldn't have thought of wanting the shares. So because we really need to use that land and not buying it will be the dumbest decision ever, we took a look at the numbers and we decided to draw up a contract and we all agreed on giving you the shares you wanted. We decided to give you 10% share

Yibanathi: 10% are you guys trying to insult me?

Director: 10% take it or leave it

Yibanathi: I'm not taking it, I will sell this land to other mine companies, I'm sure they'll be very happy to hear about the coal underneath my father's land. 50% and nothing less

Director: \*sigh\* 30% share and R10 million cash

Yibanathi: deal but I want to take the contract to a lawyer 1st before signing it

Director: Excellent and I also want you to continue to

work on the project with Mr Singh and because you have no experience yet, I want you to work hand in hand with Mr Singh, he knows and understand mining more than anyone, you will learn a lot from him, I understand that you are a shareholder in this company now but you need to understand more about this company, the way we do things and Mr Singh is the only person who can assist you better. You also need a qualification Zulu, this is a legacy for your kids as well so I suggest you do something.

Yibanathi: Yes sir. Thank you sir.

Director: The project will start the implementation processes tomorrow so I need you back to work. We will discuss the rest once you've settled in and signed your contract. Welcome to Sasol mines and you will be officially introduced to the rest of the shareholders on our next shareholders meeting.

[2/12, 12:33] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

CHAPTER 33

.

When Adelaide left the hospital she went straight to Londisa's apartment and Lethokuhle drove back to Joburg because she is writing her test the following day. After Mahubo Lethokuhle hasn't been in any relationship, she envies the relationship between Yibanathi and Londisa; Lethokuhle has never experience the real meaning of love because of the influence of her mother but every time when she sees what her sister has with Yibanathi she can't help but wishing that she can have something like that. She is very happy for Londisa but Lethokuhle told her mother that she misses being loved and appreciated and she also told her mother that next year she is graduating but she has nobody to celebrate with especially now that Londisa will has a baby and has Yibanathi, Londisa will not have enough time for Lethokuhle therefore Lethokuhle feels lonely already. Every time when she visits Londisa in her apartment she doesn't find her because Londisa spends most of her time in Mpumalanga with Yibanathi.

.

In the morning when Adelaide woke up in Londisa's apartment where she was sleeping since Londisa is in Hospital. She made herself breakfast and when she looked around the house Londisa had a big painting of her picture kissing Yibanathi. The picture looked beautiful and romantic; the picture is hanged on top behind the TV stand. Adelaide looked at the picture as she continued drinking tea and she sat on the couch thinking to herself that even when things were still fine and romantic between her and Phil but she doesn't remember being this much in love with him, the way Londisa loves Yibanathi. Adelaide continued with her breakfast in less than 10 minutes Adelaide will be driving to hospital to check on Londisa, before she walked out of the door Phil knocked, Adelaide was a bit perplex because she wasn't expecting anyone, Adelaide rushed to the door, when she opened it was Phil

.

Adelaide: Are we not supposed to meet at the hospital?

Phil: Hey, I wanted to talk to you before we go there

Adelaide: What is it?

Phil: Adelaide I want to apologise for all my wrong doings, I love you and God is my witness, I may be a whore but I've never loved anybody the way I loved you, Amanda meant nothing to me she was just the same as all the other whores I cheated with, she was nothing special, the reason she got a car and a house was because she fell pregnant, she tricked me Adelaide. I love my children and I love you, there is nothing I can do about the twins now, they here already, I can't kill them or make them vanish they also my children, I want them to be part of my life but I am not forcing you to love them or to accept them, I will keep them out of your way. I seriously want to work on our marriage, allow me to remind you why you fell in love with me in the 1st place, I cheat like all the other man, I was stupid and I allowed temptations to get in my way but I promise you I will never ever do you wrong again. Please be my wife again, let's be family again, our grandson needs to be born in a stable home. Amanda won't be a problem anymore, I am done with her, I promise

Adelaide: you want me to forgive you when you can't even accept my grand child

Phil: I've made peace with Londisa's pregnancy, it's obvious that I can't do anything anymore; I will also love my grandchild

Adelaide: Seriously Phil I can't believe your children will be same age as you grandchild, so what about Yibanathi, I also cant digest this thing he has with Londisa but she loves him and lately I've realised that money doesn't really count when it comes to matters of the heart. Yibanathi wants to be part of his child's life so we can't separate them

Phil: I love my grandchild and Londisa as for Yibanathi, well Londisa will soon realise that Yibanathi is not good for her. I hate him for sleeping with my child in my house; he disrespected our home and took advantage of Londisa,

Adelaide: Just let it go Phil, let them be. If Yibanathi is wrong for her then let her make her own mistake

Phil: Fine but I wonder how he'll pay for the damages because damages are expensive, I wonder how he'll



pay for lobola or buy things for the child, trust me this boy will run away from Londy we just need to be there to comfort her when that time comes.

Adelaide: we will cross that bridge when we come to it, he seemed loving and decent. I want my children to be happy. Londisa is happy and my only worry now is Lethokuhle. She seem lonely Phil, Londisa doesn't have time for her anymore, her focus is more on Yibanathi and soon she will focus on her child

Phil: Lethokuhle I trust her, she's able to choose a good man. Next year she is graduating she will go to a work place and meet real man not a PA like Londisa. Lethokuhle needs to stop worrying about Yibanathi because he'll be out of the picture soon when he shows his true colours, Yibanathi may be in love with Londisa but love doesn't buy nappies etc.

Adelaide: Oh Phil I give up really

Phil: Fine I won't say anything but Adelaide soon you will all see what I've been saying. On the serious note though, can I come back home, I am miserable, I promise I will not cheat on you again, il be the

perfect man that you've always wanted, I will be the most loyal man. It breaks my heart to see my family torn apart and to see my children and my wife hating me like this. Most of the things I have in my life Adelaide we built it together let's not allow random whores to break us apart. I'm lonely, you've punished me it's enough now, I can't eat, I can't sleep, my business is not doing well everything is falling apart, I need you please

Adelaide: Phil I will never trust you, ever, you can come back home, at the end of the day me and you are husband and wife, it will take time for me to fully forgive you and if we ever go through such rubbish again I will file for divorce.

.

Adelaide and Phil decided to fix things, Phil really misses Adelaide, he's a natural born whore but he loves his wife and kids more than anything hence that is why he was spoiling Adelaide so much to the extent that she ended up not respecting other people thinking she is up high in the sky not knowing that God will bring her down. After everything that

happened with Phil, Adelaide still doesn't see eye to eye with her friends. She doesn't hate her friends for gossiping about her, she is more embarrassed for the way she used to treat her friends when their husbands cheated on them, she hates herself for laughing and making fun of Noma when Malusi cheated, she remembered that she was never supportive and now she knows how it feels like to be cheated on. Her isolation is affecting her business Adelaide doesn't make as much money as she used to, all her political connections for events were through Malusi Gigaba and now that she doesn't get along with Noma it's really hard for her to make connections. Adelaide decided to distance herself from her friends because all the things she used to brag about turned out to be different, she called Phil perfect only to find out he's the worst, she said her daughters are well behaved and they will marry president's sons but now her last born daughter fell pregnant while studying and the 1st born was played in public on social media she was a laughing stock due to what Mahubo did to her and Adelaide is 100% sure that Noma and her other friends saw the posts

on Facebook because Mahubo is the MEC's son so his famous and Adelaide also knows that they probable saw Londisa pregnant so due to all this Adelaide is distancing herself to shy away from being more embarrassed. Her focus is now on her new life, she told herself that she will accept her life and allow her kids to make their own mistakes without her dictating.

.

Phil and Adelaide both went to see Londisa, Lethokuhle will not be joining them she will only visit Londisa later on because she's writing her test today, when Adelaide and Phil arrived at the hospital Londisa had just woken up and she was still busy with the doctor so they waited outside until they were finished, minutes later they were allowed to come in and the doctor told them that later today she will discharge Londisa and allow her to go and rest at home. But she will only discharge her later after they have received her final tests results.

.

Phil: You look way better

Londisa: I feel better dad

Phil: I'm glad honey, since you getting discharged today that means I'm driving back to PMB after this visit I have many meetings to attend to, I didn't want to go until I'm sure you better

Adelaide: I'm also going back, I will ask Lethokuhle to fetch you because she said she will visit you later, I really wish you were going back to PMB with me so that I can take care of you

Londisa: I also want to go home but it's the middle of the test weeks, if I don't write these test I won't qualify for exams and if I don't qualify I will have to repeat this year, I will fail everything so I can't fail, next year I have to do my 3rd year so I can finish as well

Adelaide: Owk, take care of yourself and if you experiencing any pains let me know immediately, no more driving, call an uber when you going to attend your classes, relax as much as you can and avoid stress. I will call you every day to check up on you. I

love you baby

Londisa: I love you to mom and dad.

Phil: Owk bye bye nana

.

Both Phil and Adelaide left they came with different cars since they didn't arrive in Pretoria together, Londisa remained at the hospital she receive a call from Yibanathi to check up on her. Yibanathi calls almost 10 times a day, his very worried about Londisa, even though work is keeping him so busy but he knows what's really important, Londisa and his baby are his priority at the moment. The project at work began and everything is going according. Yibanathi at 1st he had a bit of trouble when it came to Mr Singh but Mr Singh has decided to let bygones be bygones because at the end of the day Yibanathi is an investor in this company he has no choice but to respect him especially because Mr Singh still wants to be a director so he still needs Yibanathi in his corner, Yibanathi is a shareholder so his vote will always count. At the moment Yibanathi is learning

everything from Mr Singh luckily for Yibanathi his very intelligent, he is a fast learner so this whole learning thing will be over soon. This morning Yibanathi was told by the chief financial officer that his R10 million will reflect on Yibanathi's account soon maybe tomorrow or day after tomorrow because the transaction has been made, they also told him that he will start earning his dividends as from month end; Yibanathi will be one of the most paid people in the mine. Ever since he was appointed as a shareholder and a part time project manager in the engineering section, he will be appointed as a full time project manager once he has completed his diploma in project management Yibanathi is doing everything in his powers to gain more respect and influence, although the whole day after receiving the news about the R10 million he tried so hard to contain himself, deep down his very happy and humbled he doesn't believe what has just happened in his life and knowing that his one of the most paid people in the mine and the only black shareholder in the Sasolburg mine. As always he decided to call Londisa just to check up on her

because the last time he spoke to her was this morning before Londisa saw the doctor so Yibanathi is not even aware that she is getting discharged today.

.

>>>Yibanathi Calling Londisa

.

Londisa: Hey you

Yibanathi: Wow you sound much better

Londisa: I feel better

Yibanathi: How are you my plus 1?

Londisa: I'm better; the doctor said he will discharge me today

Yibanathi: Really? Are you sure you feel oww, are you better enough to go home, cant he keep you in for a day or 2 just to make sure you are oww?

Londisa: Relax Nathi, I'm fine really. Mom and dad both left they went back to PMB this morning well its business as usual but Lethokuhle will fetch me and



take me to my flat

Yibanathi: You going to be alone (worried) can't I fetch you and take care of you myself

Londisa: Even if I wanted to baby it was going to be impossible, I need to write my tests or else I will have to repeat this whole year and I can't fail, I've worked so hard. I'm feel better

Yibanathi: I understand, school is much more important, I don't want you to fail my future chartered accountant but I'm still worried about you a lot, I will come by on a weekend to see you after all I did promise to spend every weekend with you until you give birth. Baby I was thinking of paying for the damages well for making you pregnant, it's the Zulu culture, but I'm not sure if your father will allow me.

Londisa: How soon do you want to do it? I can always speak to my mother to talk to him

Yibanathi: The sooner the better, maybe this coming weekend I can send somebody, since I don't have an uncle I can send my older cousin and my grandfather's brother to pay the damages for me. I

want to get one thing done. I also don't want to come across as being disrespectful to your parents you know, I don't want to give them more reasons to detest me. Paying for damages is important to us Zulu people.

Londisa: Il speak to mommy and I will get back to you.

Yibanathi: Baby I also have something else to talk to you about (smiling) I don't know how you'll feel though

Londisa: (smiling) seems like we have a lot to talk about... Aah this distance is killing me,

Yibanathi: the money I told you about when I was there, well I spoke to our CFO and she told me that the money will reflect maybe tomorrow on my account and also I will start earning my new and improved salary as a shareholder month end, so now since I'm almost finish with my grandmother's house I'm only left with buying a new furniture after that i want to focus more on us

Londisa: So what are your plans for the money?

Yibanathi: Apart from spoiling you rotten, I want to use some of it to buy shares in another mining company, it feels good being the only black shareholder here and I like this business man thing more than being just an engineer, I want to invest in another company and make more money, I want to be the well-known business man of Mpumalanga, so if I become an investor I will have more time in my hands for you and my child.

Londisa: I'm proud of you my plus 1, wow who would've thought that my very own Yibanathi will be such an inspiring man, I'm falling in love with the new you. I can't wait to see you this coming weekend

Yibanathi: Don't worry I will make your weekend worth your while. Bye nana

Londisa: Bye love

.

While Londisa was still waiting for Lethokuhle to arrive to fetch her she decided to phone her mother, till this day Londisa doesn't want to divulge the

information of Yibanathi having money her family still thinks Yibanathi is just an employee who earns just a little. Londisa doesn't want to brag about her man, both Yibanathi and Londisa wants to keep things simple. So Londisa decided to phone her mother and ask her to speak to her father so that Yibanathi can pay for damages this weekend

.

>>> Londisa calling Adelaide

.

Adelaide: Hello

Londisa: Hey mom, have you arrive home?

Adelaide: Yes few hours ago

Londisa: Wow you drive like a man (laughing)

Adelaide: (laughing) has the doctor given you your tests results?

Londisa: Yes he did an hour ago; wait is that dad speaking on the back ground

Adelaide: Yes his talking to the dogs

Londisa: So his back home for good?

Adelaide: I'm not sure as for coming home for good it will depend on his behaviour

Londisa: (laughing) owk I'm glad you sorting things out, so what going to happen with his kids

Adelaide: I don't know and I don't care really, they not going to be part of my life, the kids are innocent I understand but I don't want them in my house or life, I'm a grandmother, I can't play step mother at my age and besides my hands are tight I have a grandchild coming, after you give birth you going back to school to finish so I will have to look after your child therefore I have no space for Philip's kids

Londisa: (smiling) I understand mom, the reason I'm calling though is to let ask you to allow Yibanathi to send his people this weekend to pay for the damages, please speak to dad for me mom I know he hates the father of my child.

Adelaide: Owk don't worry I'll talk to Phillip, but isn't it too soon, when I told him at the hospital to pay damages I wasn't pressurising him, does he have

enough money because I doubt Philip will want a cow and a goat, he has no interest in those things he'll want money.

Londisa: Well I'm not sure about the situation with Nathi's finances let's give him a chance

Adelaide: Oh! so you call him Nathi? (Smiling)

Londisa: (laughing) bye mom

Adelaide: Owk bye Nathi

.....  
.....

Phil: Who was that?

Adelaide: Londisa, Yibanathi wants to come and pay for damages

Phil: hahahahahahahahaha (laughing)

Adelaide: Did I miss something?

Phil: Pay for damages? Does he have enough money

because honey, I won't charge him R1000, he almost ruined her life by impregnating her while she still in school

Adelaide: Give him a chance

Phil: I don't mind he can come but Londy better not think I will charge him less because she is somehow blinded by him, I am not blinded by that boy, culture is culture I will charge him the way I want to as a father

Adelaide: Phil you have drama (smiling)

Phil: I can't wait for the weekend to begin (singing)

Adelaide: you crazy and please don't jeopardise things for our daughter

Phil: Now you all going to see what I've been saying all along that Yibanathi is not good for Londisa and she will also see it this weekend, he won't afford to pay the damages and I will call Londisa after wards and give her a 30minutes speech, if a man can't pay for a simple thing as damages how will he pay for lobola and how will he take care of a child

Adelaide: I'm going upstairs to rest

Phil: Owk I'm also coming, I want to sit next to you while I prepare the speech I will give Londisa when that boy fails her

.

Adelaide didn't pay much attention on Phil and his craziness because she knows that with Phillip it doesn't matter what she says he will continue to do things his own way. On the other end Londisa was still waiting for her sister to arrive to fetch her. 30 minutes later Lethokuhle arrived at the gate of the hospital, she drove in with her white BMW 1 series and parked her car on the visitors' parking lot, she sat on the car for few seconds taking off her sunglasses and taking her hand bag and her cell phone, while she was still busy there was a white vw polo 8 parking behind her she didn't pay attention to it because she doesn't really pay attention on polo's and all the other small cheap cars. She came out of her BMW and locked it, she was wearing a small, short guess dress and her hand bag was Gucci, she had her 18 inch weave, you could tell just by looking



at her that she's a rich kid. Both Londisa and Lethokuhle love fashion so you don't have to say much to them you could tell just by looking at them that they are affording. So Lethokuhle locked the car and started walking towards the entrance, because her bag is full of make-up and other things, she dropped her lipstick and didn't notice because she's already late and she's rushing to get to Londisa, the man on the polo 8 noticed that the BMW lady is dropping something therefore he rushed to pick it up and walked behind her, the gentleman was light skin, he wasn't too tall he was just average height, he was normal weight, he wasn't fat, he was also not skinny. He had a fade cut on his head; he was wearing nerdy glasses and a uniform.

.

Gentleman: Excuse me, sorry, excuse me sisi

Lethokuhle: Can I help you? (Attitude)

Gentleman: No but maybe I can help you (smiling)

Lethokuhle: I'm listening

Gentleman: You dropped your lip colour

Lethokuhle: Lip colour (smiling) thank you I didn't notice

Gentleman: You have such a nice car, maybe we should exchange, take my polo and I take your beast

Lethokuhle: Yeah right (laughing)

Gentleman: My name is Sqalo; I work as a male nurse in this hospital

Lethokuhle: I'm Lethokuhle

Gentleman: Nice to meet you, it's not an everyday thing to see such beauty, you not from Pretoria; beautiful girls like you don't reside here

Lethokuhle: Actually I live in Joburg I'm just here to pick up my sister, nice to meet you but I'm in a hurry

Gentleman: No problem, see you around Miss

.

Lethokuhle arrived in ward where Londisa was waiting for her, Londisa was sitting in a chair, her bag was already packed, she couldn't stand being in the hospital anymore, immediately when she saw Lethokuhle she stood up and walked out of the door

before Lethokuhle can even walk in. she was relieved to be going to her apartment, her belly is big and Londisa has gained so much weight. They walked into the parking lot and on their way to the car; Londisa saw a cute nurse busy looking at Lethokuhle

.

Londisa: And now? Do you know him?

Lethokuhle: Who?

Londisa: The nurse, why is he giving you such looks?

Lethokuhle: Oh him, he's the owner of that polo behind my car, I dropped something on my way in and he picked it up for me

Londisa: Owk so why are you smiling?

Lethokuhle: I'm not smiling (laughing)

Londisa: Heeh! Ai owk. There is no smoke without fire, his cute thought

Lethokuhle: Enough (smiling) anyways when is that farm boy of yours coming to see you

Londisa: over the weekend, oh and his paying my damages this weekend

Lethokuhle: Wow does dad knows

Londisa: Yes mom told him.

Lethokuhle: Yoh I can't wait to hear the verdict, I hope dad behaves, I know he will make things really difficult for your Yibanathi.

Londisa: Yeah

.

WEEKEND

.

Yibanathi arrived on Friday in Pretoria to be with Londisa but before he went to Pretoria, he was sleeping in Mtubatuba at home on Thursday to make sure that the people who will be going to Pretoria to pay damages for him are properly briefed and they get the directions and he also wanted to give them money because Yibanathi is well aware that Phil is a capitalist he won't appreciate the cow, he will prefer money. After that Yibanathi went to Pretoria on

Friday morning and he spent the rest of the day with Londisa, on Friday night Yibanathi was struggling to sleep, he wants the whole damages issue to be over. Saturday morning Yibanathi was on the phone giving directions to his people and on the other side Phil woke up in a very happy mood

.

Adelaide: And wena? Why are you in a good mood?

Phil: I woke up on the right side

Adelaide: I see (smiling) Phil I hope this good mood has nothing to do with messing up Yibanathi's life

Phil: I just want what's mine as a father

.

Nozipho: sisi there is a car at the gate

Adelaide: Let them in Nozi, Phil I'm going upstairs I have no interest being amongst men so please behave, this is not about you

Phil: owk I will try

.

Adelaide went upstairs to her bedroom and she was over the phone talking to Lethokuhle discussing this damages issue they were both wondering if Phil will do a good job because they all know he hate the idea of Yibanathi and Londisa and he wants to prove that Yibanathi is not good for Londisa. Phil went to sit at the lounge while Nozipho was escorting the two gentlemen who were present on behalf of Yibanathi. One of the gentlemen was Yibanathi's older cousin and Yibanathi's grandfather's brother. Both the gentleman walked in while Phil was sitting down drinking his whiskey, Phil didn't even have the decency to stand up and greet them properly he just sat there and greeted them while sitting down, Nozipho offered them something to drink after that they apologise on behalf of Yibanathi for the way he behaved while living here towards Londisa and also for impregnating Londisa and therefore they asked Phil if he needs cows as a settlement of paying

.

Phil: I appreciate you coming and your apology is accepted for damages I would really appreciate R80

000 not cows, I have no place for cows.

Older cousin: R80 000 sir we not paying lobola we just paying damages

Phil: I am aware of that, I value my child she deserve R80 000, how much were you expecting

Older cousin: Maybe R20 000

Phil: R20 000 shame, I knew this was a waste of time (laughing) if he doesn't have R80 000 how will he lobola my child because she's worth more, please go back to Yibanathi and let him know that I didn't take his damages because they not even close to what I wanted. Let him know I want R80 000 for the damages (laughing)

Older cousin: Let me give him a call (angry walking outside to talk to Yibanathi over the phone)

.

>>>Calling Yibanathi

.

Older cousin: Bafo this man wants R80 000, the R20 000 you gave us is not even enough

Yibanathi: R80 000 for damages, his crazy

Older cousin: His not taking us serious he keeps on laughing and making nasty remarks his starting to annoy me. R80 000 is too much, we living

Yibanathi: No don't live, I'm doing this for my child and for Londy I will transfer the rest of the money,

Older cousin: Are you sure mzala?

Yibanathi: Of course I'm sure; just give me few more minutes

.

>>>Older cousin walking inside the house

.

Phil: So must I call my maid to escort you gentleman out, I'm sorry we didn't reach the agreement (smiling), my child is very expensive and it's obvious your son doesn't afford her

Older cousin: No actually, I have your R80 000 you will have it in cash, I just have to withdraw it, and Yibanathi just transferred it to me now.



Phil: What? How? Where did he get R80 000 from?

Older cousin: We are accepting your request of R80 000 you wanted, we more than happy to give it to you

Phil: (speechless)... (Angry) but how...

Older cousin: We doing all this for our grandchild Mr Nxumalo, this is also our 1st grandson so we will do anything to make things right for the child

.

Yibanathi's older cousin drove to the bank and withdraw the rest of the money and in total they had R80 000 and gave it to Phil, Phil was very angry in fact he was shocked because he didn't expect Yibanathi to have such a huge amount of money in short space of time, he thought he was not going to afford to give him that money. He was very disappointed and embarrassed for the way he was sarcastic and laughing throughout. when he received the R80 000 Nozipho was at the kitchen eaves dropping and she was laughing at Phil, Phil took the money and went upstairs, Adelaide was also

listening at the conversation even though she was upstairs she did try to reprimand Phil, when Phil walked upstairs carrying the money, he had a long face, his face was red, he was embarrassed and his eyes were wide opened, he looked like he just saw a ghost

.

Adelaide: hahahahaha! (laughing) hahaha baby seriously I can't believe you actually wanted R80000 so are you satisfied now, does Yibanathi qualify, he gave the money you wanted, is he now good enough for Londisa, where did he get it though?

Phil: I still can't understand where he got the money from his just a PA

Adelaide: Maybe he took a loan

Phil: how though because they came here with R20000 and few minutes later that ugly cousin of Yibanathi came back with the rest of the money, where did he get that money. Yes a loan is the only thing that makes sense but still I don't understand

Adelaide: Well I was a bit sceptical when it comes to

Yibanathi but I have to say I'm impressed, even though I feel guilty for letting you take my grandson's money, taking Yibanathi's money is the same as taking our Grandson's money.

Phil: Whatever something doesn't add up, how come you work with Yibanathi and Londisa

Adelaide (Laughing) I've learnt to accept Yibanathi and Londisa, you should see her around him, she's happy and besides it's her life, let's allow her to live it, I don't want to make the same mistake I did with Lethokuhle and Mahubo, Londisa is pregnant so we have no choice a baby needs her father. There is nothing we can do now unless if Yibanathi does something bad to Londisa then we can start talking and intervene but for now, he is her smile keeper, we're defeated. So what are you going to do with your R80 000 (laughing)

Phil: Live me alone

Adelaide: (laughing)

.

Weeks later Lethokuhle was at her apartment she

had just got back from attending her lectures and she was very tired, the sun was hot outside so she was sweating the whole day when she got back inside her apartment she took a quick shower before making something to eat, when she came out of the shower she was wearing nothing but her G-string and white silky short gown, all her windows were open including the sliding door to the balcony, she made a sandwich just when she was about to eat it her phone rang, she went to answer it but she saw a number she doesn't recognise, she was a bit sceptical to answer it, Lethokuhle hate answering numbers that are not saved on her phone but in the end she ended up answering the phone

.

Lethokuhle: Hello

Male voice: Hey is this Lethokuhle

Lethokuhle: Yes, Who is this?

Male Voice: It's Sqalo I'm not sure if you still remember the male nurse from the hospital where your sister was admitted, the polo guy who parked

behind your car that day

Lethokuhle: Oh yes the yellow bone guy, I remember you but what I don't remember is giving you my number, where did you get it from?

Sqalo: Please don't get angry at me, I tried everything to forget you but it was impossible, I went through the papers you signed when you were fetching your sister that is where I got your number

Lethokuhle: Is that even allowed (smiling)

Sqalo: No I could lose my job but I was left with no choice, you left a mark in my heart, can I take you out to dinner or lunch anytime when you free I don't mind driving to Joburg. Please

Lethokuhle: Because you went through all that trouble to get my number I'll be really selfish if I said no, I will let you know when I get time

Sqalo: Thank you, have a great day

Lethokuhle: You too

.

Lethokuhle

.

Wow why am I happy, I mean I'm used to guys asking out for dinner in fact one of my lecturers asked me out for dinner last week, I was not happy in fact I turned him down, after Mahubo I've never been in a relationship with anyone but with Sqalo it was so easy to say Yes, I like his deep voice and his deep laugh, but his just a nurse, nurses don't earn that much but for some reason I can't help it, his the cutest guy. I've never been given attention but such a handsome guy in my life, I've been with rich guys, but Sqalo's appearances are something else his really handsome. If there is one thing I learnt from Nathi and Londisa is that real love does exist and that love matters more. Londisa was right when she said I'm educated I can earn my own living so I don't have to depend on men. Sqalo is distracting me, I've told myself that I won't date until I finish and I am only left with few months before I finish and now BAMMM out of the blue there is this handsome guy ruining my plans.

.

Few Months later

.

Yibanathi was on his way out of the meeting in one of the mines in Secunda, he had a meeting with the managers where he purchased few shares in that mine, his plan is to have shares in every mine in Mpumalanga, and he wants to invest in all of them. Yibanathi is making more money than almost every person in his age in Mpumalanga, his building a name for himself, scouring shares in companies that are famous for being owned by only white people, his gaining so much respect for himself, he finished building a house for his family, and putting new furniture inside the house. His grandmother still feels like all this is a dream, she doesn't believe the kind of lifestyle she's now living because Yibanathi is making sure that she is well treated, in fact his whole family is happy, he treats them really well despite the attention his receiving not even once has Yibanathi cheated on Londisa, his colleagues says his bewitched, his so obsessed and in love with Londisa and now that his finished building a

comfortable life for his family, his focus now is to start a stable life with Londisa, he doesn't want to disturb her on her studies that is why he doesn't push too much, after the meeting Yibanathi went to the parking lot and one of the secretaries who works for one of the mines in secunda went to him and started flirting with him, Yibanathi is handsome and right now his one of the fashion killers, he dresses to impress and he bought himself a silver Audi Q2 and he wants to surprise Londisa with it, his tired of taking taxis when his going to Pretoria and he has many meetings and now that Londisa is pregnant Yibanathi has to take her to hospital and he doesn't want to drive her car because Phil will obviously have a problem with that, Phil still doesn't know what Yibanathi does for a living he still thinks his just a PA who took a loan to pay for the damages. As Yibanathi was still at the parking lot packing his things inside the car, the secretary came and started flirting with him

.

Yibanathi: Sweetheart I'm taken



Secretary: what she doesn't know won't hurt her

Yibanathi: I'm not that type; I only have my eyes for one woman

Secretary: But she's pregnant who's servicing you

Yibanathi: Just back the hell off, I'm not interested.

.

When Yibanathi drove away his phone rang and it was Londisa she didn't say much but she told him that she went to see her gynaecologist today and the doctor told her that his taking the baby out tomorrow, she's already in her 7th month so because she can't handle the pregnancy she's giving birth tomorrow so Yibanathi went to Pretoria, he spent a night with her and in the morning he took Londisa to hospital, when Yibanathi arrived Londisa was in pain so she didn't even walk outside to see the new car she only saw it when Yibanathi was taking her to the hospital in the morning, even though he wanted to surprise her but Yibanathi saw that it wasn't really a good time.

Londisa went to hospital and Lethokuhle called their parents so they drove as fast as they could from

Maritzburg to Pretoria because they wanted to be there when their 1st grandchild arrives. Yibanathi was sitting on his own at the hospital for hours and hours waiting and after that he decided to go and buy himself something to drink when he returned to the hospital he didn't see Adelaide and Phil coming out of Adelaide's range rover at the parking lot, he was busy drinking juice and busy on his phone talking to his grandmother, telling her that Londisa is giving birth and that his a bit scared because she was in pain when he left her inside the ward.

Adelaide, Phil and Lethokuhle all saw Yibanathi coming out of the Audi Q2, they were all puzzled, they didn't know he had a car and worst of all an Audi, his salary doesn't afford that. Phil had a minor headache when he saw Yibanathi. Yibanathi's dress code was on point and worst of all the car took Phil by surprised, they were all surprised but Phil was more affected than others. Yibanathi didn't see them he continued to walk inside the hospital.

.

Phil: Wait is that, who I think it is?

Adelaide: Aaah yes, are we missing something?  
What does he do in Mpumalanga again?

Lethokuhle: His a PA for a manager at the mine

Phil: And that car? PA's don't drive that car and the number plate is written ZULU which means the car is really his. Now I'm confused and annoyed, I will ask Londisa as soon as she gives birth, 1st he paid R80000 for the damages and now he drives an Audi, where is he getting this money from. He better be not selling drugs to try and entice my daughter. This is really affecting me, I just don't understand, I'm confused. What is going on?

Lethokuhle: I don't know as well dad, maybe they subsidises them with cars at work, it's possible, private companies does that. Londisa loves Audi

Phil: Yeah you right, maybe it's a subsidised car, it can't be his. And besides Londisa drives a Mercedes why would she love Audi. I'm still confused though.

Adelaide do you have pain blocks I think I have a headache.

[2/12, 12:34] Lynne: #YIBANATHI\_MY\_SHIELD

.

## FINAL CHAPTER

.

Adelaide: No sorry honey I don't have any pills

Phil: Eish

Adelaide: Let's go inside already before Londisa gives birth

Phil: In few minutes from now I will officially be a grandfather

Adelaide: I really can't believe that at my age I will stay up all night looking after an infant

Phil: No Yibanathi has to hire a baby sitter; our job will be to monitor the baby sitter that's all. If his a real man he will do that.

Adelaide: Phillip hle!

.

Phil and his family all went inside the hospital and when they walked in Yibanathi was sitting on the couch at the waiting room busy pressing his phone

and looking outside the window, Phil wanted nothing to do with Yibanathi so he sat far away from him and Lethokuhle is the one who went to Yibanathi to greet him. When she was about to reach where Yibanathi was sitting, Yibanathi's phone rang and it an private number

.

Yibanathi: Zulu hello

Anonymous: Mr Zulu this is the Citizen newspaper

Yibanathi: A newspaper? What can I do for you?

Anonymous: rumour has it that you just been an appointed or recently bought shares in another mine in secunda

Yibanathi: So?

Anonymous: We will like to run a story on our newspaper about you, as a 1st black shareholder a Sasolburg mine and the youngest shareholder at secunda, an uprising business man, we want an interview with you

Yibanathi: I'm not interested

Anonymous: Sir please, this story will be front page, we just want to know your background etc.

Yibanathi: The answer is no. (Hung up the phone)

.

Anonymous: Dammit he hung up on me

Editor: Run a story with or without his approval, you need to do an investigation find out who he is, where his from and where did he get the money to buy all these shares in a small space of time because I heard he put on a proposal in another mine in Ermelo, where is he getting the money from and how did he manage to persuade those racist old white man in Sasol mine to allow him to buy the shares, in few years to come this guy will be richest black young man in Mpumalanga and we need to run the story 1st before other newspapers publish it 1st.

Anonymous: Good idea, we will get many readers with this story especially females

Editor: I can't wait for the story to come out, we will sell many copies I can feel it

.

Yibanathi dropped the phone when he turned around he saw Lethokuhle walking towards him while Phil and Adelaide were sitting a bit far from him.

Yibanathi didn't bother going to them because he was scared of Phil so he remained where he was until Lethokuhle was next to him

.

Lethokuhle: Hello daddy

Yibanathi: Hey aunty

Lethokuhle: How are you, long time no see and look at you, you've gained weight

Yibanathi: (laughing) blame it on your sister she's the one who is always forces me to carry lunch box at work

Lethokuhle: So are you excited to be a father

Yibanathi: Yes this is the most exciting time in my life and the fact that I'm having a baby with Londy its even much better

Lethokuhle: I'm happy for you guys, oh by the way I

like your car, its dope

Yibanathi: Thanks.

Lethokuhle: Remind me again what you do in Mpumalanga, you are a PA right?

Yibanathi: No. I'm a man of many talents (laughing)

.

While Yibanathi and Lethokuhle were still talking, a nurse came and she went closer to Phil and Adelaide. Phil was sitting on the couch drinking coffee and Adelaide was on the phone, when Lethokuhle and Yibanathi saw the nurse they both went next to the nurse

.

Nurse: Good day, I will like only the family members to go inside the ward, the baby has arrived

Phil: Only family? (Smiling)

Nurse: Yes only family including the father of the baby sir

Phil: Oh!



.

Phil stood up so fast and walked in front followed by Adelaide who was busy greeting and talking to Yibanathi. Lethokuhle was behind she was still on the phone with her new found lover the male nurse, so they all went inside Londisa was still in so much pain her face was red and her eyes were also red, she could barely speak, the baby was a premature baby, it was a tiny baby and the baby was kept in a room where almost all the premature babies are kept. Londisa was just sitting alone not knowing which position she should sleep on because the pain was unbearable, she saw her father walking in and behind him she saw Lethokuhle and her mother she was happy but she couldn't smile properly because of the pain and few minutes later after Yibanathi walked in and suddenly the room was filled with the smell of his cologne, Londisa looked at him with puppy love eyes, Yibanathi wanted so bad to kiss her and touch her hand he wanted to sit next to her and be closer to her but unfortunately all that won't happen because the parents are here, Adelaide loved

the way Londisa was looking at Yibanathi, it was just love and excitement. Yibanathi walked in and stood behind Lethokuhle and he smiled and waved his hand at Londisa because he could see that she doesn't want to speak, he noticed that she was in pain.

.

Phil: So where is the baby?

Londisa: In that room where all the premature stay

Phil: Are we allowed to see the child

Londisa: I think so, I'll ask the nurse but I don't think they will bring the baby here maybe you'll be asked to go in that room

Phil: How you feeling

Londisa: MmmmH the pains daddy Yoh but besides that I'm fine, I'm just happy the whole thing is over now, I just want my child to reach the appropriate scale so that I can take her home

Phil: It's a girl, wow

Londisa: Yes daddy it's a girl (smiling)

Phil: I think we should name her Lulonke. Ya her 1st name is Lulonke Nxumalo sound perfect

Adelaide: Philip honey I think Londisa and Yibanathi should be there one naming the baby, I'm sure they already have their own name

Phil: Adelaide all the Nxumalo females their names have to start with the letter L

Adelaide: Yes but this child is a Zulu not Nxumalo remember (smiling)

Londisa: Okay dad your name will be the 2nd name and Nathi will give his child the 1st name

Phil: Fine where is this nurse, I hate how nurses are so lethargic, they bloody lazy and look at that male nurse I can't believe man today are becoming nurses (laughing) I don't think I can ever take a male nurse serious, I wonder what goes into a man's head when he decides to become a nurse, unemployment bathong (laughing) even the uniform is ugly on them, they look like they are about to sing isicathamiya they look like Ladysmith mambazo (laughing) there is a strew missing in girls dating male nurses

.

Lethokuhle: (laughing) yooh Jesus I guess it's my turn now

Phil: What do you mean?

Lethokuhle: Nothing dad

.

After a while the nurse returned and they asked to see the baby, the nurse escorted them but they only allowed two people at a time to see the child so Phil went inside with Adelaide 1st even though Adelaide wanted Yibanathi to go in 1st since his the father and she noticed how her husband was busy side-lining him so she was just trying to do the right thing but because Phil is just Phil he demanded to go in 1st forgetting that his just a grandparent not an actual parent. So Yibanathi and Lethokuhle walked in last, the love in Yibanathi's face when he saw his baby girl was priceless and Lethokuhle was amazed to see how happy Yibanathi is, Lethokuhle was also a bit sat back by the expensive label clothes Yibanathi was wearing, he was wearing blue diesel

jean, diesel sneakers as well as a guess t-shirt and he had a fossil watch on. He was also carrying a Hawaii P30 after seeing the baby they all went back to the ward where Londisa was waiting for them, they were talking and laughing with Londisa after few minutes the visiting hours were over so they had to go out, When they walked out Yibanathi was walking behind so Londisa made up an excuse and asked Yibanathi to stay behind because there are documents he needs to sign since his the father so they all left living Yibanathi and Londisa alone, well Londisa was lying she just wanted to be alone with her man.

.

Yibanathi: HEY (Kissing Londisa) look at you, you look exhausted

Londisa: I am never giving birth again; this is our 1st and last child I swear

Yibanathi: (laughing) was it that bad?

Londisa: It was the most painful thing I have ever experience, even when you broke my virginity it

wasn't even close to being this painful

Yibanathi: thank you my better half, I am so happy to experience this fatherhood with you

Londisa: Pleasure is all mine daddy. So what is the name of our baby girl

Yibanathi: You have no idea how much I was praying for our child to be baby girl. Well Mommy the name of our child is Lunathi Zulu. I'm officially a father

Londisa: Wow nice name, i love it Lunathi!and I love your new ride as well, pity I didn't even get time to celebrate it, why didn't you send me pictures when you purchased it

Yibanathi: I wanted to surprise you but unfortunately you were not in a good space for surprises.

Londisa: I'm going home, when I get discharged, you still remember baby that Lunathi will stay at home with mom while I continue with my studies

Yibanathi: Yeah I don't have a problem with that but how will I see my child because Phil will obviously not allow me to see her

Londisa: Don't worry mom has her way around dad, she'll make it happen

Yibanathi: So how long are you going to be at home?

Londisa: For a month than I'll have to comeback because exams will be starting.

Yibanathi: A month baby

Londisa: Yes a month silly (smiling) besides being here in Pretoria wasn't going to make any difference because we not allowed to have sex for at least 2 month

Yibanathi: Weeeeeeeeeeh!!! (Holding his head)

Londisa: (laughing out loud)

.

Yibanathi stayed for few more hours and when the nurse arrived he then left and booked himself in a hotel because Phil and Adelaide were obviously using their child's apartment, they planning on staying here in Pretoria until Londisa is allowed to take the child and go back in Pietermaritzburg with them. They kept on visiting Londisa in the hospital to

check up on her but they were visiting in different times, Yibanathi was avoiding them especially Phil

.

\*\*\*Weeks later

.

Londisa was finally allowed to take the child home, after the child reached a suitable scale. Yibanathi went back to Mpumalanga to continue with his job. Yibanathi's life was changing drastically, he was earning a lot of money and he was the talk of the town, he moved out from the apartment he was renting and rented an up class bachelor apartment, where only affording people are staying, he wanted a bigger and a suitable apartment so that when his daughter visits, they can have a suitable space to accommodate everyone so life is going well for him, Yibanathi told Londisa that he cannot wait for the day when they can officially live together as a family because the long distance is really starting to weigh down on him, huge changes are happening in his side so he wants Londisa to explore everything and



enjoy the good life with him. Londisa was at home with her parents and Adelaide was happy to teach Londisa everything from bathing the baby to feeding the baby, their lives were different they not used to having a small child at home, Lethokuhle comes home every weekend to see the child the only thing she enjoys the most is kissing the baby and calling herself aunty Letho. Londisa when she came back with her parents from Pretoria in her bag she had R10 000 she was given by Yibanathi when he went to the hospital to say his goodbye before they left, so when they arrived in Pietermaritzburg Londisa gave the money to her mother and Lethokuhle to purchase the baby stuff, especially the baby cot, nappies and other important things

.

Phil: Where on earth did you get so much money from?

Londisa: Nathi dad

Phil: Who is Nathi, I hope you not talking about a loan shark

Londisa: Yibanathi

Phil: Oh, where did get it from? I hope his not dealing with doggy things to try and meet your standard and entice you.

Londisa: His working nje baba

Phil: Ya his just a PA, he can't be having so much money

Londisa: it's from his savings

Phil: oh! If you say so

.

Days went by at Londisa was still at home with her child, she was excited being a mother although waking up in the middle of the night to change her nappy and feed Lunathi was too much for her, she loves her beauty sleep so now she not getting any sleep because of the child, In the morning Phil woke up and went to the shop to buy a newspaper, Phil loves reading a paper everything morning so see if there are new tenders advertise and also be clued up in what's happening around the world, Phil hasn't

been going much to the office, he now works from home so that he can be around the grandchild.

Yibanathi was also woken up by a phone call from Mr Singh that morning

.

Yibanathi: Hello

Mr Singh: Zulu

Yibanathi: Yes

Mr Singh: Have you seen the newspaper today

Yibanathi: No I'm still busy checking the JSE stock exchanges, I haven't bought the newspaper

Mr Singh: Well my friend you made a front page

Yibanathi: A front page, me? About what I'm not celebrity

Mr Singh: The Mpumalanga's young upcoming billionaire, you trending my friend, hey I didn't know that you recently bought shares from another mine in Secunda

Yibanathi: I don't like this attention the media is

drawing, how can they do this to me after I specifically told them I was not interested

Mr Singh: Media doesn't listen bro, they called you the 1st black shareholder at Sasol mine

Yibanathi: My day is now ruined but it's fine I will just sue them just so they know not to mess with me again, I have all the money and time for the law suit, the worse part about this newspapers is that its national, if it was just a local paper I wasn't going to pay attention to it that much

Mr Singh: Chat later Zulu sharp

.

In the morning Phil went to the shop and bought 3 different newspaper and he went back home, where he found Londisa, Lethokuhle and Adelaide having breakfast, the baby was sleeping, Phil joined them for breakfast and they were chatting and eating after that Adelaide and his daughters went to sit outside it was too hot inside the house, Phil went to his study room to do some work, he got lazy and started reading his newspapers, he went through the 1st

newspaper and started reading it and after that he was reading the 2nd paper before he could even finish reading the 2nd paper he paged through the business section and his eyes went straight to the huge photo on the news section, he threw the rest of the papers on the floor and started focusing on this picture, he can see that its Yibanathi sitting in the office chair, he had his suit on and the title was the youngest upcoming billionaire of Mpumalanga, they referred to him as a share guru, having so many shares in companies known as white owned companies, the 1st black shareholder in 2 largest Mpumalanga mine companies, there was along article about Yibanathi including his past, mentioning that he was just a PA without any qualification, Phil's hands were shaking as he was reading the article, he couldn't even hold the newspaper properly, in the newspaper they even estimated Yibanathi's net worth, putting him as one of the most paid people in the mine industry, after Phil finished reading the article he threw the paper on the floor and he also took a bottle of whiskey and drank a bit, he sat on the floor and he was asking

himself questions he couldn't answer, for years his been doing tenders but all these years he didn't make this much money as Yibanathi did within just a year, he still can't believe Yibanathi is now richer than him, he thought of how he mistreated him all this time and in the hospital when they went to see Londisa, looking down on him. Phil took the newspaper, he sat on the floor and opened his eyes wide trying to see if its really Yibanathi, jealousy was playing its role, his eyes were turning red, he couldn't stop the tears from coming out, deep down he doesn't know why his crying but all this time he looked down on Yibanathi not knowing that his better than him, after few minutes of crying and drinking and shaking, he went downstairs and he went to where his family was sitting and threw the paper so hard at Londisa's face to the extent that her eye was touched and hurt

.

Adelaide: Phil! (Shouting) what on earth are you doing?

Phil: Read this?

Adelaide: read what? (shouting) you just hurt my child

Phil: The newspaper dammit

Adelaide: Are you drunk? Were you crying and why are you shaking this much, what is happening with you? Pass me the paper Londy

.

Londisa: yes mom (crying)

Adelaide: Whatever is in here, it's better be damn good Phillip, you will not hurt my child for nothing

Phil: She's a liar

Lethokuhle: What is it mom, what is the paper saying?

.

Adelaide took the paper and the 1st thing she saw was Yibanathi's picture, and the position he was sitting on said it all, you could just see that his a top man just by looking at the photo. Adelaide was silent a bit, she couldn't believe the article, she was not as jealous as Phil, she was just surprised and confused instead, she wondered why Londisa didn't say

anything all this time, but still she doesn't understand how all this happened within a short space of a year, Londisa was puzzled since she also doesn't know what's on the paper, she was hurt by her father's reaction, she thought maybe it's a nude picture of her or something, Yibanathi was the last thing she thought of. Adelaide was silent after she finished reading the paper she foldered it gentle and when she was trying to put it on the table Lethokuhle grabbed it and opened it, she read the article and she was as confused as her mother they both looked at Londisa afterwards. Londisa immediately took the paper and saw the photo of Yibanathi she didn't even bother reading it she knew that it's about Yibanathi and his finances

.

Phil: So explain (shouting)

Adelaide: Enough Phillip, Is this all true baby

Londisa: Yes mom

Adelaide: Wow but how?

Londisa: When he went to Mpumalanga he found out



that his father was also from Mpumalanga and he found his father's family so they told him that his father owned a piece of land next to Sasol mine, only to find out that the land had coal underneath and Sasol mine wanted to purchase the land but Nathi wanted shares instead of money, they gave him shares and few millions of which he used to buy more shares in another mine company and that's how he became rich

Lethokuhle: Your man is very intelligent, does he have an older brother for me (laughing)

Londisa: No (laughing out loud)

Adelaide: So his a millionaire

Londisa: Yes Mom

Adelaide: Baby you are lucky, I hope money doesn't change him and he remains humbly and loving forever, I'm happy for the 2 if you, focus on your studies make sure you get that degree and get a proper job so that you will not rely on him too much. So Phillip why are you angry, you supposed to be celebrating, you wanted a rich son in law, you

wanted a man that can afford your child and there you have it.

.

Phil: Doesn't change the fact that you lied, I asked you countless times about this, so they were making a mockery out of me when they gave me R20 000 for damages it's a good thing I demanded R80 000 but still that is little I should've wanted more. Why did you lie? You lie to your family to protect a man.

Londisa: I'm sorry dad but my life with Nathi is not about money, I didn't divulge all this because the father of my child and I wanted a simple life. We wanted to keep it to ourselves because we didn't want people to take us as this rich couple, I wanted the life that we had when we started as a couple, I didn't want the fancy lifestyle that is full of problems

.

\*\*\*Londisa exiting the room

.

Adelaide: Phillip come on I don't understand why you

in this state, let's be happy for them and you also rich I don't see where the problem is because in life there will always be somebody richer than you (smiling).

Phil: It's hard to believe that that garden boy has brains and money,

Adelaide: That garden boy is the father of your 1st grandchild so just get used to him being in our lives. Phil you need to start respecting him for Londisa's sake because if you continue to behave like this you going to drive Londisa away, she has proved to us countless times that she loves Yibanathi and she won't live him, get used to it, Let's all accept and give him the respect he deserves. His richer than you, more reasons to respect him (laughing) Ncooh Phillip I know it hurt, and your ego is bruised but don't let jealousy get the better of you, this is not a man I married and Londisa is your favourite daughter so her happiness should matter more.

Phil: I guess I have no reason to be angry at him (pissed off) but I will try to calm down. Now his forced to marry my child he won't impregnate her

like this and live her afterwards

.

\*\*\*Londisa calling Yibanathi

.

Yibanathi: Hey starring sami

Londisa: Starring sakho (laughing) Wiiybo

Yibanathi: Uthini ke skeem saam, how are you love, I was about to call you

Londisa: I'm not good love, why didn't you warn me about the newspaper

Yibanathi: You saw it

Londisa: Yes in fact my dad saw it 1st and threw the paper on my face; you should've seen how angry he was

Yibanathi: I'm sorry I only saw the paper this morning after Singh told me, I didn't think you were going to see it that's why I didn't tell you. But for some reason I'm glad he saw it

Londisa: Why?

Yibanathi: Maybe he will stop treating me like an ass

Londisa: I'm sorry

Yibanathi: Its owk I know this is hard on you as well, I didn't want you to choose between him and me that's why I didn't make an issue out of his behaviour but maybe now he'll respect me when he sees that I'm way above his league

Londisa: I need the 2 of you to get along this feud is not healthy and frankly it's annoying me

Yibanathi: Il try to calm down. Since you going to Pretoria this weekend, let's go to Sun City just to get fresh air or Cape Town or any other place you like for a weekend. I want to thank you properly for giving me a healthy and a beautiful daughter.

Londisa: MmmmmH! Well we on, it's a deal (smiling)

Yibanathi: Bye muntu wami

.

Days went by and Londisa indeed went back to Pretoria back to reality, it was hard when she had to live her baby behind, it was quiet sad and emotional

but she had no choice, when she arrived in Pretoria the 1st thing she saw when she finished parking her car was Yibanathi standing outside leaning on his car and carrying a bouquet of flowers, Londisa went to him and they kissed and hugged and went inside her apartment, Londisa was freshening up and when she came of the shower Yibanathi gave her a plane ticket

.

Yibanathi: Hurry up young lady our plane is living in the next 3 hours

Londisa: Wait! I thought we were going to Sun City

Yibanathi: You deserve more, Mauritius is where we headed.

Londisa: Really

Yibanathi: Of course really so please hurry up. Oh wait before we go next weekend baby ill fetch Lunathi, my family needs to see her and we must perform Zulu ritual for her

Londisa: I'm sure she will enjoy meeting her family.

IL talk to my mom

Yibanathi: Cool... Hurry Hurry Hurry!

.

Both Yibanathi and Londisa flew to Mauritius and they had a time of their life mean while things between Lethokuhle and the male nurse were getting serious what started as a fling was becoming very much serious, it's the 1st time Lethokuhle is experiencing this kind of love, she was also at the happiest moment of her life. In two months' time Lethokuhle will officially be no longer a student, after her final exam she'll be ready for the real world, the funniest part is the fact that she now has to deal with her father's mockery and his difficult behaviour when he has to accept having a male nurse being part of her daughter's life, now that Phil is trying to accept Yibanathi and its all thanks to the fact that his rich. Lethokuhle knows that the tables are now turning to her.

.

When Yibanathi and Londisa arrived at O.R Tambo

Yibanathi went to purchase a 100% small juice, only one juice and the strange part was that he didn't buy any for Londisa and even worse Londisa has never seen Yibanathi drinking juice in her life before, normally he drinks beer or just water, when he arrived with this juice he didn't drink it he took it and inserted it in his bag and Londisa was confused but she didn't ask what he was doing, they left and went to Pretoria and when they arrived he took out this juice and drank it a bit after that he closed it and put it on the fridge after that he said his goodbyes, they kissed and he left, he went back to Mpumalanga. Later on he called Londisa.

.

\*\*\*Yibanathi calling Londisa

.

Yibanathi: Baby you can finish that juice in the fridge

Londisa: Hawu Nathi why didn't you buy it for me because you know it's my favourite juice

Yibanathi: I forgot



Londisa: You forgot me? (Laughing) Haibo. What's going on? Even in Mauritius you were acting strange

Yibanathi: I was?

Londisa: Yes you were.

Yibanathi: well I didn't notice. Baby finish that juice now please

Londisa: I'm not thirsty; I'll drink it when I go to bed, are you trying to poison me? (Smiling)

Yibanathi: Don't be silly (smiling) I'm not dropping this phone until I'm sure that you drank everything and threw away the bottle

Londisa: (Laughing out loud) Nathi I hope you not on drugs because we have a small baby and she needs us

Yibanathi: Drink (laughing)

Londisa: Fine

.

Londisa went to the fridge even though she was a bit sceptical, she took out the bottle of juice and she sat

on the couch and place the phone on her left hand while using her right hand to hold the bottle of juice. She took a bit of time before drinking and she ended up drinking the juice while she was still drinking there was small shiny thing inside the bottle she looked closely wondering what it is and she noticed it was a ring she stopped drinking and screamed.

.

Yibanathi: Well I take it as you finished your 100% juice. Londisa Nxumalo make me the happiest man alive and become Mrs Zulu, I know you still in school; I don't mind paying the rest of your fees until you finish. I want to have you in my life forever, you the only human being that makes sense to me right now, I swear I'm really bewitched, ive never been this in love before. You loved me when I had nothing, it was weird I also didn't understand why you loved me that much; I still don't but I'm grateful because you showed me the real meaning of love. Londy would you marry me?

Londisa: Of course I will (crying)

Yibanathi: I love you my plus 1

Londisa: I love you more

Yibanathi: behind your pillow, in your bedroom there is a letter I wrote for you and your 1st gift as my fiancé.

.

Londisa calling Lethokuhle

.

Lethokuhle: Hey sis

Londisa: I'm engaged

Lethokuhle: HUUUUUUUUUH!! Haibo! Oh my goodness, I'm so happy for you Mrs Zulu

Londisa: Thanks Aunty ka Lunathi

Lethokuhle: Tomorrow I will drive to Pretoria, I want to see the ring and hear all the juicy details, I can't believe I'll be planning a wedding soon

.

Over the weekend

.

Yibanathi went to Pietermaritzburg to fetch Lunathi because he wants his grandmother to meet her 1st great grandchild and wants to do a cradle ceremony for her. When they arrived Adelaide was friendly enough to allow them to come inside the house, they agreed that they will bring Lunathi back on Sunday and when they were living, Yibanathi was carrying the baby busy kissing her, Adelaide was worried because its only man and she doesn't trust they'll be able to handle the baby alone until they reach Mtubatuba so Adelaide made a bottle for the child and strictly instructed Yibanathi on what to do until they reach home and when they were living because Phil was not home, they gave Adelaide the letter and asked her to give it to Phil. After that they left, Nozipho still couldn't believe her eyes when she saw Yibanathi, it was like she was seeing a different person and Yibanathi secretly gave Nozipho R4000 because she's the one who gave him an idea of Mpumalanga and also they were close when he was working here, It's the 1st time Yibanathi is entering

this household after the way he left bruised and bleeding. After living Adelaide waited for Phil and when he arrived she gave him the letter, Phil opened it and started reading it

.

Adelaide: what is it saying?

Phil: They want to come and pay lobola for Londisa

.

Adelaide and Nozipho ululating...lilili lilili

.

Adelaide: Ive been decorating and planning weddings and events for years, and ive done this for top political people and I can't believe that soon I'll be doing it for my own last born daughter (ululating)

Phil: (smiling) Londy Is getting married, who would've thought?

.

In Mtubatuba

.

The moment when Yibanathi entered the house with his daughter everybody came out and started singing welcoming Lunathi and they were saying clan names and the whole family was there celebrating, it was like it's a wedding already, that how happy everybody was. Yibanathi's grandmother took the baby inside the house and she took the incant and burnt it introducing the baby to the ancestors, afterwards Yibanathi went by the gate to close it and a red polo vivo stopped and it was a lady that used to date Yibanathi, that became a teacher and dumped Yibanathi called Yibanathi mabhodlindlala, when he wasn't working. She heard the news of Yibanathi making it in life, she saw the newspaper and Yibanathi's home is the best looking house in their neighbourhood and all her friends are laughing at her for dumping him.

.

Lady: Hey Yibanathi

Yibanathi: Awu Kunjani?

Lady: I'm good, you look handsome

Yibanathi: Thank you

Lady: I just want to apologise for the way I acted back then, it wasn't my intentions, and it was peer pressure

Yibanathi: Bygones sisi, I don't even remember what you did but since you apologising then you forgiven

Lady: You and I were high school sweethearts and I want us to try again, I'm still a good girl, I don't have a child yet, I'm still behaving

Yibanathi: Good for you, I'm still Bhodlindlala like you said before but somebody appreciated me as I was and I have a daughter now and I'm getting married but I wish you all the luck. Sharp. (Walking away)

.

Months later

.

Lobola negotiations took place and Phil was being his usual self he did crook Yibanathi's family and over charged him for Lobola, he loves money so there is nothing they can do with that. But Yibanathi

was happy to pay because he said Londisa deserve even much more. Lethokuhle graduated and found herself a job working for department of health as a radiographer in Johannesburg meanwhile Londisa is doing her final year. Londisa and Yibanathi both decided to get married in June mid-year of Londisa's final year, Yibanathi will then continue with paying fees for Londisa, they decided to get married on the 15th June 2018.

.

15th June

.

The ceremony took place at the Farm yard express/ Breeze in Pietermaritzburg, it was the wedding of the century, every political including MEC's and Ministers from Mpumalanga were there, every who's who of PMB was at that wedding, Adelaide even invited Noma Gigaba and her former friends just to brag, Adelaide was the wedding planner and she reminded everyone in Pietermaritzburg why she's the queen of Décor, it was the most beautiful



wedding filled with love and laughter, Yibanathi's grandmother blessed the couple and told Yibanathi that she can now die in peace because her duty is now finish, her job is done (kufeziwe). The moment when Londisa walked in, walking down the aisle with Phil, who was also dressed to kill. Before Phil handed over Londisa to Yibanathi he hugged Yibanathi and whispered in Yibanathi's ear

.

Phil whispering: I trust you, I know you'll treat my child well but should any mistake happen, I will break all your bones, ngikujongile Zulu.

Yibanathi: I promise there won't be any mistakes

Phil: Good boy Mkhwenyana

.

Yibanathi couldn't hold his tears back, it was so beautiful, and Lethokuhle was a bride's maid. The wedding got so emotional when Yibanathi said his vows

.

Yibanathi: I cannot promise I will always be the perfect Husband, but I promise to love you through the good times and bad. To choose our love every single day. I promise to always fight with you and for you, and never against you. I promise to always be your biggest fan, confidant and best friend

.

Till this day nobody has ever been able to top the standard of Yibanathi and Londisa's wedding in Pietermaritzburg. After the wedding they went to Mtubatuba for the traditional wedding where Londisa was forced to do a Zulu traditional dance of which is something she has never done before, it was hilarious but Yibanathi on the other hand showed that he is a true farm boy because he did the Zulu dance so well, the Zulu wedding was also designed and the décor was made by Adelaide and it was the most beautiful traditional wedding. A month later Yibanathi and Londisa went to Paris for their honey moon and Lunathi is growing up and starting to look more like her father, her complexion is starting to get darker which shows that she's a black

chocolate like her father. Phil is going around bragging about Yibanathi that he is his son in law, When Yibanathi and Londisa got back from Paris, Yibanathi continued to pay for Londisa's varsity fees and accommodation until she finishes as he promised.

.

A year later

.

Londisa finished at the University of Pretoria and she graduated with distinction, she was the top student and Yibanathi was so proud of his wife after the graduation ceremony that was attended by Phil, Adelaide and Yibanathi. Lethokuhle was back at home looking after Lunathi, Lethokuhle couldn't attend the ceremony because she's also pregnant with Sqalo's baby; Lunathi still lives in Pietermaritzburg with Adelaide and Phil because Londisa and Yibanathi were still living separately since Londisa was still studying. Phil still doesn't know that Sqalo is a male nurse he assumed his a

doctor when he heard he also works for department of health. After the graduation ceremony Londisa went to Mpumalanga with her husband and when they arrived there was a white range rover evogue with a red ribbon on top and note written congratulations my dear wife.. Londisa was excited when she saw her new car and they went inside the apartment to celebrated when they got inside Yibanathi started Kissing Londisa on her neck and touching her before you knew it they were in bed making love. When they finished, they went to the lounge and got ready to go out and have dinner.

.

Yibanathi: Here you go

Londisa: What's this?

Yibanathi: Pamphlet for all the estates in Mpumalanga, pick any estate you like and start house shopping, since you permanently living in Mpumalanga now, we really need to have a home for our baby, pick any house you like, your budget is R6 million. Do not exceed Londy (laughing)

Londisa: I will try

Yibanathi: (laughing out loud) shopaholic, don't exceed and I want to see the house before you make a deal, you know my taste is better than yours

Londisa: Hell no you lying (laughing) I have better taste than you.

Yibanathi: Owk fine I will allow you to lie to yourself (smiling), I'm hungry lets go, I can't wait for us to move into our home so that you can cook every day as a Zulu wife.

Londisa: Hah! Every day! (Smiling)

.

While they were still talking and laughing, Londisa was sitting on Yibanathi's lap busy brushing his beard her phone rang

.

Londisa: Hello

Lady: May I speak to Londisa Zulu

Londisa: speaking

Lady: This is marry from South African Revenues (SARS) in Mpumalanga, I have good news for you mam, you passed your interview, you are our new accountant, congratulation

Londisa: HUUUUUH (screaming) Thank you thank you

Lady: Please come and sign your employment contract soon and we can officially welcome you

Londisa: Thank you

Lady: You welcome

.

(Dropping the phone)

.

Londisa: My dear husband, you are looking at the new SARS accountant

Yibanathi: WOW my very own accountant congratulations my plus 1. I'm proud of you and I love you My Yonke into (My all)

Londisa: I love you too my Shield... Yibanathi my shield (kissing)